

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY



123 845



810 F74-8 v.10 53-46269

**Kansas City  
Public Library**



This Volume is for  
**REFERENCE USE ONLY**







THE WORKS  
OF  
EDGAR ALLAN POE

IN TEN VOLUMES  
VOLUME X



POEMS







# The Works *of*

WILLIAM BRADEN

*In Ten Volumes*

NEWLY COLLECTED AND EDITED, WITH A MEMOIR,  
CRITICAL INTRODUCTIONS AND NOTES

*by*

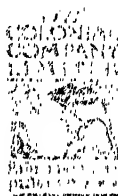
EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN

*and*

GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY

*WITH OVER FIFTY FULL-PAGE ILLUSTRATIONS*

VOLUME X



NEW YORK AND PITTSBURG

**The Colonial Company, Limited**

M-C-M-III

## Definitive Edition

*Limited to one thousand numbered and registered copies of  
which this is Number 773*

## PREFACE TO THE POEMS

THE text of the poems here adopted is that of the Lorimer Graham copy of the edition of 1845, revised by marginal corrections in Poe's hand. Inasmuch as Poe revised his poems repeatedly and with great care, and seldom returned to an earlier reading, the claim of his latest revision to be accepted as the authorized text seems to the Editors irresistible. For poems not included in the edition of 1845, the latest text published in Poe's lifetime, or, where an earlier text is wanting or was revised, the text of Griswold, has been adopted.

All variant readings have been given in the NOTES. The Editors have thought this desirable partly because there is no such illustration in literature of the elaboration of poetry through long-continued and minute verbal processes, and partly because so large a portion of the verse written by Poe perished in those processes. It is believed that the view of the printed sources, here given, is complete; and to what they afford are added the variants of some early MSS., consisting of a large part of



## PREFACE TO THE POEMS

"Tamerlane" and four early poems, in Poe's hand, and of copies of two other early poems in a contemporary hand. The date of the MSS. is, approximately, 1829 or earlier, and they represent Poe's work after the publication of "Tamerlane" in 1827. They were in the possession of L. A. Wilmer, Esq., who was Poe's companion in Baltimore, and have descended in the Wilmer family as an heirloom. Two leaves, however, which had got separated from the rest, had come into the possession of William Evarts Benjamin, Esq. The Editors desire to thank the owners for the free use of these valuable papers.

THE EDITORS.

NEW YORK, October 1, 1902.

# Contents of the Tenth Volume

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS	xiii

## POEMS

I	
POEMS	
THE RAVEN	5
BRIDAL BALLAD	12
THE SLEEPER	14
LENORE	17
DREAM-LAND	19
THE VALLEY OF UNREST	21
THE CITY IN THE SEA	22
TO ZANTE	24
SILENCE	25
THE COLISEUM	26
HYMN	28
ISRAFAEL	29
THE HAUNTED PALACE	31
THE CONQUEROR WORM	33
ELDORADO	35
EULALIE	36
THE BELLS	37
ANNABEL LEE	41
ULALUME	43

## II

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"	49
------------------------	----

## III

INVOCATIONS	
TO HELEN	77
TO F——	78
TO ONE IN PARADISE	79
TO F——S. S. O——D	81
A VALENTINE	82
AN ENIGMA	83
TO HELEN	84

# CONTENTS

	PAGE
INVOCATIONS ( <i>continued</i> ).	
TO ———	87
TO M. L. S——	88
TO ———	89
FOR ANNIE	90
TO MY MOTHER	91
IV	
EARLY POEMS	
TAMERLANE	97
TO SCIENCE	100
AL AARAAF	107
"THE HAPPIEST DAY, THE HAPPIEST HOUR"	121
STANZAS	122
EVENING STAR	124
DREAMS	125
THE LAKE: TO ———	127
SPIRITS OF THE DEAD	128
A DREAM WITHIN A DREAM	130
SONG	131
TO THE RIVER ———	132
TO ———	133
A DREAM	134
ROMANCE	135
FAIRY-LAND	136
ALONE	138
NOTES: TOGETHER WITH A COMPLETE VARIORUM TEXT OF THE POEMS	141
CONTEMPORARY NOTICES OF POE BY GRISWOLD, WILLIS, AND LOWELL	239
ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION	257
BIBLIOGRAPHY	267
GENERAL INDEX	285

## Illustrations to the Tenth Volume

THE RAVEN	<i>Frontispiece</i>
	<i>to face page</i>
PORTRAIT OF POE	18
“GET THEE BACK INTO THE TEMPEST AND THE NIGHT’S PLUTONIAN SHORE !”	6
DREAMLAND	20
ANNABEL LEE	42
ULALUME	46
FAC-SIMILE OF “TAMERLANE” COVER	102
PORTRAIT OF POE	142



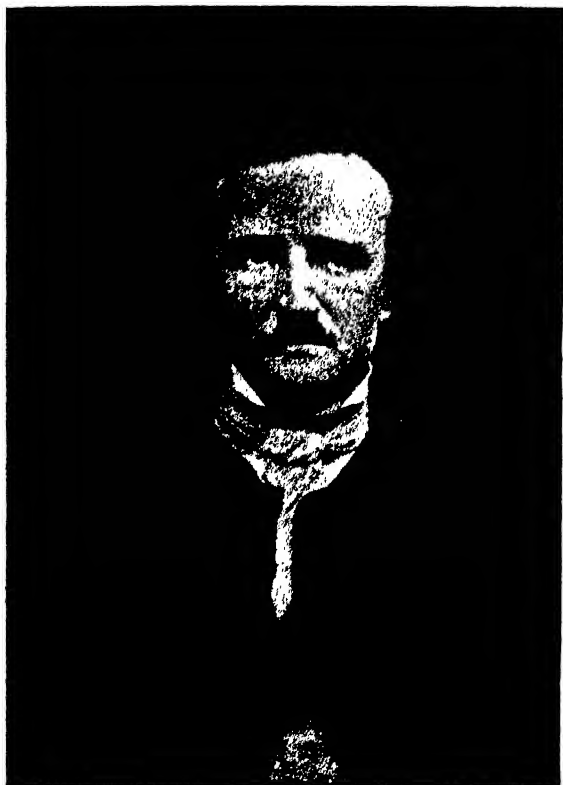
INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS













## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

---

SMALL as is the body of Poe's metrical work, relative to that of his prose, and in comparison with the amount of verse written by any other American poet of his rank and time, it has sufficed to bring about certain obvious results. First of all, it has established him in the minds of the common people, not as the critic or the tale-writer, but as a poet, and as a poet who, from their notions of his life, was almost the last of those fulfilling old-time traditions of the character. Since the date when "The Raven," let us say, got into the school-readers, — and that was within five years after its appearance in the "American Review," — the public conception of its author has been that of a poet. We have found in the Tales the fullest expression of his genius. These, to his own mind, were his most significant creations. But such is the distinction of poetry that its mere form is taken by the people as the ranking warrant of never so industrious a prose-writer, if he is the author of a few, but veritable songs. This royal prerogative of verse, in point of impression made, and of the attribute with which its author is invested, exists by a law as irrespective of relative mass, and quite as sure, as that of the "hydrostatic paradox" which makes a thin column.

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

of water balance the contents of an aered reservoir. Thus it has resulted that Poe is, and doubtless always will be, gazetted as "the poet."

It may also be said of his verse that it has led to more difference of opinion than that of our other poets, one alone excepted. A few lyrics — possibly his most individual, though not necessarily his most imaginative and essentially poetic — are those for which he is widely lauded. The succession has been endless of zealots who, on the score of "The Raven," "The Bells," and "Annabel Lee," set him above poets of whom they have read very little. And he has been the subject of a long-standing dispute among authoritative writers here and abroad, some of whom pronounce him one of the two, or at the most, three American poets really worth attention; while others, of the philosophic bent, regard his verse as very primitive, and its maker as a ballad-monger. Upon the latter class, composed of both realists and transcendentalists, the host of sentimentalists has retaliated, and so a discussion has gone on to the present day.

But neither zeal nor prejudice can put aside data, in view of which dispassionate critics have for some time been in accord as to the nature of Poe's lyrical genius and the resultant quality and value of the following poems. It is clear that they are slight and few in number, but no more slight and few than the relics of other poets, ancient and modern, which have served to establish fame. It is seen that they are largely wrought out from the vague conceptions of the romancer's youth: that he began as a poet, so far as he was anything but a wanderer, and that, notwithstanding his avowal that poetry was his passion and not his purpose, he had will and ambition enough to put in

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

print, once and again, the germinal verses which were brought to such completeness in after years; that throughout life his expression confined itself to one mood, almost to a single key, his purpose not being sufficiently continuous to save his rhythmical gift from prolonged checks to its exercise; finally, that the distinctive feature of his work is found on its artistic and technical side, and is so marked as to constitute his specific addition to poetry, and to justify full consideration. All, in fine, must look upon his verse as small in amount and restricted in motive, and consider his forte to be that of a peculiar melodist, — the originator of certain strains which have been effectual. However monotonous, they have not, like other "catching" devices, proved temporary and wearisome, but have shown themselves founded in nature by still charming the ear and holding their place in song.

With this brief statement of matters upon which agreement has been reached, something can be said in detail. Poe may not have "lisped in numbers," but he certainly began as a verse-maker when he began to write at all, as is the way of those who have even the rhymester's gift. His early measures were nebulous in meaning and half-moulded in form, yet his first three books were made up of such alone. Between the volume of 1831 and that of 1845, an industrious professional term, his work as a poet was mainly confined to the development of finished lyrics from the germs contained in those first vague utterances. Meanwhile his fresh invention concerned itself with prose. A true poet is an idealist; the great one, an idealist taking flight from the vantage-ground of truth and reason. Poe was at least the former, and it would appear that his metrical faculty suffered, as has

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

just been said, checks to its exercise rather than an arrest of development. Even his would-be realistic tales of adventure are bizarre in motive and treatment; they are not cast in true naturalism. Setting these aside, however, the existence of "Ligeia," "The Fall," "Shadow," "Arnheim," and the like, which fairly may be regarded as prose poems, forbids us wholly to deprecate his halt as a verse-maker, and speaks for the public recognition of him chiefly in his capacity as a poet. That the advance of his lyrical faculty kept pace with, and was aided by, his prose as a running-mate, is shown by the difference between "A Parian," 1831, and the "Lenore" of 1845; or between almost any poem, save the beautiful "Israfel," in the early volumes, and "The Haunted Palace" of 1839. After fourteen years of journalism and fiction, he began, with "The Raven," a final series of poems, showing the mastery of finish and original invention at which he had arrived, and which he possessed to the last year of his general decline.

Without doubt, a distinctive melody is the element in Poe's verse that first and last has told on every class of readers, -- a rhythmical effect which, be it of much or little worth, was its author's own; and to add even one constituent to the resources of an art is what few succeed in doing. He gained hints from other poets toward this contribution, but the *timbre* of his own voice was required for that peculiar music reinforced by the correlative refrain and repetend; a melody, but a monody as well, limited almost to the vibratory recurrence of a single and typical emotion, yet no more palling on the ear than palls the constant sound of a falling stream. It haunted rather than irked the senses, so that the poet was recognized by

it, — as Melmoth the Wanderer by the one delicious strain heard wherever he approached. This brought him, on the other hand, the slight of many compeers, and for this the wisest of them spoke of him as the “jingle-man.” Yet there is more than this, one may well conceive, in his station as a poet.

Not a few, whose border line between high thinking and plain moralizing is often crossed, have been inclined to leave him out of the counting. One of them, extolling Bryant and Emerson, declares that Poe, as an American poet, is “nowhere.” An orator of the Bryant centenary has named a sextet of our national singers, in which the author of “The Raven” is not included. There is an irrepressible conflict between the melodists and the intuitionists. Against this down-east verdict, the belief of foreign judges has been that something worth while was gained by him for English poetry. It has been stated that Tennyson thought him the most remarkable poet the United States had produced, and “not unworthy to stand beside Catullus, the most melodious of the Latins, and Heine, the most tuneful of the Germans.” It would be easy to trace the effect of his tone upon various minor lyrists of England and France, and indirectly upon the greater ones. There were lessons to be learned, if only on the technical side, from his rhythm and consonance. In fact, something is always to be caught by the greater artists from the humblest artisans, as from the folk-song of any race or country.

But is it all a matter of technique? Are the few numbers of Poe's entire repertory simply “literary feats”? Is “Annabel Lee” merely “sounding brass or a tinkling cymbal”? Is its author fairly classed, by one who admits that we need all instruments “in



## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

the perfect orchestra," as "a tinkling triangle among the rest"? The epithets cited are specimens of many indicating the mood, and what underlies the mood, of those with whom he is antipathetic. Our question involves the mysterious sympathies of sound and sense in lyrical poetry, and these involve the secret of all speech itself. Those who regard Poe as only "a verbal poet" may be assured that the fit arbiter is the universalist. It is not given to all art's factors to be of equal worth or import. The view of the intellectualists, with their disdain for technical beauty, is limited; no doubt the view of Poe was limited, — most often, evidently, by the impatience of a non-conformist, for he had the critical sense in which Emerson, for instance, was deficient; and the limitations on both sides were greater for the unconsciousness of both that they existed. It is worth noting that when a bard like Emerson "let himself go," he was more spontaneous, and as a result more finely lyrical, than Poe. On the other hand, Poe's most imaginative numbers have a rare subtlety of thought, and depend least upon his mechanism.

Those persons who, if they care a little for the piano, know no touch of it, fail to understand the sensations excited in others by the personal mastery of a virtuoso over that artificial instrument. Quite as natural is the honest belief of a superior man who applies to Poe's poetry the epithet "valueless." Some of it, for reasons not at all enigmatical to the minstrel tribe, is of extreme suggestiveness and value. Certain pieces are likely to outlast in common repute nineteen-twentieths of our spirited modern fiction, while others, though really of a higher grade, may be cherished in the regard of only the elect few. Both

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

these classes are of a lyrical order, either composed or re-written in his manhood, and undeniably obtaining their audience through the charm of that music absent for the most part from his ambitious early verse. There is no better proof of his natural force and originality, than his acceptance of the fact that all tracks are not for all runners who wear winged sandals. Clive Newcome felt it due to himself to put on canvas his "Battle of Assaye," which so strangely failed of Academic honors, and the eminent Mr. Gandish, of Soho, kept on painting "Boadiceas" and "Alfreds" to his dying day. Our young poet, as well, tried his hand once and again at the making of a long romantic poem, and, later, in the production of a blank-verse drama, but had the literary good sense, whatsoever his ill-judgment in life,—and the two often go together in a man of genius,—to perceive for himself that the result was something "labored," and not worth the labor except for the experience and practice; that "Tamerlane," "Al Aaraaf," and "Politian" were the outcome of perseverance, and not written with the zest that ministers to one doing what he is born to do. Of course it takes less will-power to refrain than to persist; but it speaks well for one's perception, and for his modesty, when he ceases to attempt things for which he has no vocation, instead of mastering them because they are dimensional and because others have gained fame thereby. In "Aurora Leigh" it is counted "strange . . . that nearly all young poets should write old!" It would be strange indeed if an artist began in any other way. A young poet is no different from the young sculptor or painter, who first is set to copy from accepted models, save that he gropes his way as his own

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

master and in his own studio, — there being as yet, and happily, no class or school for poets: their Academy is the world's book of song. Poe, growing up under the full romantic stress, at the end of the Georgian period, and by temperament himself as much of a romancer as Byron or Moore, inevitably aped the manner and copied the structure of poems he must have known by heart. So we have "Tamerlane," a manifest adumbration of "The Giaour," and "Al Aaraaf," that not unmelodious but inchoate attempt to create a love-legend in verse. The last poem, with its curious leaps from the peaks of Milton to the musky vales of Moore, would be a good travesty on one of the latter poet's pseudo-Oriental romances, if form, scenery, and a conscientious procession of "Notes" could make it so. In his juvenile way, Poe worked just as Moore had done, reading up for his needs, but he mistook the *materia poetica* for poetry itself. There is a bit of verse in it — the invocation to Ligeia — which is like the wraith of beauty, and here and there are other, but fainter, traces of an original gift. A less self-critical genius than Poe would have gone on making more "Tamerlanes" and "Al Aaraafs" until he made them nearly as well as his masters, and none would care for them, there being already enough of their kind. If he never freed his temper from Byronism, he certainly changed the mould and method of his poetry, until he arrived at something absolutely his own — becoming solely a lyrist, and never writing a lyric until possessed of some initiative strain. When in after years he engaged to write and deliver a long poem, his nature revolted; he found it beyond his power, and he fell back upon the unintelligible "Al Aaraaf" as a

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

makeshift with the Boston audience. Other American poets have found it equally impossible to fill a half-hour with verse written to order, and have figured to even less advantage on state occasions. Touches of Poe's natural and final quality are to be found here and there among the fragmentary lyrics in his early volumes, and two of the more complete poems are very striking. "To Helen" is so lovely, though not absolutely flawless, that one wonders it had no companions of its kind. The other is the sonnet "To Science," originally the prelude to "Al Aaraaf," and in this volume placed where it belongs. It may be that Poe was so impressed by the gathering conflict between poetry and science, through pondering upon the antithesis drawn by Coleridge. A young romancer, at the outset of the perturbation involved, could not be expected to await with patience that golden and still distant future when, according to Wordsworth's preface, the poet and the philosopher are to become one. He himself was not without the scientific bent and faculty, but as a poet and recounter his work lay in the opposite extreme.

Mention of the interlude, "Ligeia! Ligeia!" recalls the fact that in his early poems and tales Poe liberally drew upon the rather small stock of pet words, epithets, names, and phrases, which he invented, or kept at hand, for repeated use throughout the imaginative portion of his writings. The "albatross" and "condor" are his birds, no less than the raven; and such names as "Ligeia," "D'Elormie," "Weir," "Yaanek," "Auber," add an effect to the studied art of the pieces in which they appear. It has been pointed out that his familiars are chiefly angels and demons, with an

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

attendance of dreams, echoes, ghouls, gnomes, and mimes, for characteristic service.

There is every reason why the element in his poetry which to some appears so valueless should first be considered. He was indeed, and avowedly, a poet of Sound. From his childhood, things must have "beat time to nothing" in his brain, and his natural bent may have been confirmed by some knowledge of Tieck's doctrine that sense in poetry *is* secondary to sound; the truth being, no less, that impassioned thought makes its own gamut, — that sense and sound go together, for reasons which are coming to be scientifically understood. On the latter ground one must surmise that, where lyrical melody is absolute, poetic thought is its undertone, except in the case of a pure fantasia like "Kubla Khan" or the verse of some metrical lunatic — such as more than one of Poe's imitators proved himself to be. Whether or not music is, as Frederick Tennyson entitles it, "the queen of the arts" whose "inexhaustible spring is the soul itself," the lyrist who disdains it, and the critic who disdains the musical lyrist, are of an equal rashness. Poe's own estimate of music was quite as extreme, and perfectly sincere; and with respect to that art, there is no better illustration of its embalming power as an element of poetic expression than the rhythm of Poe's critical master, Coleridge, — whose haunting cadence, rather than his philosophic thought, enthralled the minstrel group to which he was least allied, and whose "Christabel" disclosed to Scott and Byron the accentual law of English prosody. For Poe the vibrations of rhythmical language contained its higher meaning; the libretto was nothing, the score all in all. Take "Ulalume," for instance, because so many pro-

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

nounce it meaningless, and a farrago of monotonous cadences, and because it is said to violate Lessing's law by trenching on the province of music. Surely, if there is any art which may assume that province, it is the art of speech, and this whether in the rhythm of verse or the more intricate and various rhythm of prose. The effect of verse primarily depends upon the recurrence of accents, measures, vocalizations; and the more stated the recurrence, the less various and potential the rhythm; as when the infinite play of waves changes to a current between measured banks: a shallow river

"to whose falls

Melodious birds sing madrigals."

Ordered measures compel attention, defining and prolonging efficient notes. To make the sense responsive, as one chord responds to the vibrations of another, — to intensify the average hearer's feeling, — iteration comes into play. The rhythm of prose is always changing, and, if recognized, cannot be dwelt upon. Ordinary speech is nearest to pure nature, and we are so little sensible of its flexible rhythm as to be arrested by it no more than by sunlight, or by the influx of the electric current at its highest voltage.

It must be confessed, then, that much of the following poetry, judged by this specific element, is secondary in one or two respects. Technically, because it rarely attains to the lyrical quality that alone can satisfy the delicate ear. In verse, as in a keyed instrument, any advance means finer intervals and more varied range. Poe's sense of time and accent was greater than that of tone. The melody of his pieces oftenest named, though not "infantine," is elementary — and far from elemental. Its obviousness

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

catches the ear; and many, who are moved by it to their full capacity of feeling, see in him their poet, and therefore the best poet. We owe the more subtle quality of his heptasyllabic verse to early reading of the poet that struck the pure lyrical strain as none other since the Elizabethans—who were lyrists one and all. Shelley, whether by instinct, or having learned it from them, and from his Greek choruses and anthology, wrought the charm of broken cadences and wandering chords. Poe at least felt the spirit of Shelley's monodies, such as the "Lines written among the Euganean Hills," and added something to it in "The Sleeper," "The City in the Sea," and "The Valley of Unrest."

If the poetry of sound, to be real, is also the poetry of sense, it implies a reservation in our estimate of Poe, that we reflect upon structure as a main consideration, and do not at the outset pass from the technique to what the song expresses—to the feeling, the imagination, the sudden glory of thought. We come to this in the end, yet are halted often throughout his later lyrics by the persistence of their metrical devices. In the early verses just named, which he finally brought to completeness, we do find those delicious overtones, and that poetry for poets, which were unwonted to the muse of his country and time. For these one must read "The Sleeper,"—even more, "The City in the Sea," of which the light is streaming

“Up shadowy long-forgotten bowers  
Of sculptured ivy and stone flowers,  
Up many and many a marvellous shrine  
Whose wreathèd friezes intertwine  
The viol, the violet, and the vine.

. . . . .

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

“ Resignedly beneath the sky  
The melancholy waters lie.  
So blend the turrets and shadows there  
That all seems pendulous in air,  
While from a proud tower in the town  
Death looks gigantically down.”

In one, certainly, of these remodelled pieces, the stanzas finally entitled “To One in Paradise,” the spell of Shelley’s “wandering airs” that “faint” is captured for Poe’s momentary and ethereal mood.

The revision of “Lenore,” originally “A Pæan,” involved his first success with the repetend. There is little in the annals of literary art so curious, and nothing half so revelatory of the successive processes in the handicraft of a fastidious workman, as the first complete Variorum of Poe’s metrical writings, which will be found in the Notes appended to the text adopted for this volume. With the exception of “To Helen” and “Israfel,” his early poems grew slowly, “a cloud that gathered shape,” from the formless and sometimes maundering fragments contained in the volume of 1831, to their consistent beauty in 1845. Even as it finally appeared, “Lenore” did not quite satisfy him, and our text now profits by the marginal changes, in the poet’s handwriting, on the pages of his own copy of “The Raven and Other Poems.” Justifiable protests are often heard against alterations made by poets in their well-established texts, but Poe had to change his early verse or discard it altogether, and his after-touches, even with respect to “The Raven,” were such as to better the work. For an example of the repetend, as here considered, we need only take the final couplet of any stanza of “Lenore :”

“ An anthem for the queenliest dead that ever died so young,  
A dirge for her the doubly dead in that she died so young.”



## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

It is just as deft and persistent throughout "The Raven;" as exemplified in the lines so often quoted, upon one whom "unmerciful Disaster"

"Followed fast and followed faster till his songs one burden bore:  
Till the dirges of his Hope that melancholy burden bore"—

and so it characterizes "Eulalie," "The Bells," "For Annie," and "Annabel Lee," reaching its extreme in "Ulalume." The poet surely found his clew to it, just as "Outis" intimated, in Coleridge's wondrous "Rime;" since, though not unknown to English balladry, it does not therein produce the conjuring effect of which we are sensible when we read:—

"And I had done an hellish thing,  
And it would work them woe:  
For all averred I had killed the bird  
That made the breeze to blow.  
'Ah wretch!' said they, 'the bird to slay,  
That made the breeze to blow!'"

The force of the refrain, a twin adjuvant of Poe's verse,—as used, for example, in "The Raven" and "The Bells,"—was impressed upon him, most probably, by Miss Barrett's constant resort to it, of which the toll of the passing bell, in "The Rhyme of the Duchess May," is a good instance. Apparently, also, he owed his first idea of the measure of "The Raven," and something of what he would have called the "decora" of that poem, to one or more passages in "Lady Geraldine's Courtship," but only as one musician receives his key from another, to utilize it with a fresh motive and for an original composition. With respect to the repetend and refrain, it must finally be noted that they are the basis of his later manner; that in their combination and mutual reaction they constitute

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

the sign-manual, and the artistic reliance, of Poe in every one of the lyrical poems composed within the last five years of his life, "The Raven" beginning the series.

Two or three of the earlier pieces are distinguished from the rest by the vision, the ideality, the intellectual purpose, which alone can devise and perfect a work of art. "Israfel" came nearer to completeness at once than his other youthful poems, except the fortunate little cameo, — "Helen, thy beauty is to me;" and the *Variorum* shows relatively few changes from the text of 1831. As a rapturous declaration of kinship with the singer "whose heart-strings are a lute" it is its own excuse for any license taken in forcing a passage from the Koran. Some of the lines are transcendent:

"The ecstasies above  
With thy burning measures suit:  
Thy grief, thy joy, thy hate, thy love,  
With the fervor of thy lute:  
Well may the stars be mute!

"Yes, Heaven is thine; but this  
Is a world of sweets and sour;  
Our flowers are merely — flowers,  
And the shadow of thy perfect bliss  
Is the sunshine of ours."

The more "Israfel" is studied, the rarer it seems. The lyric phrasing is minstrelsy throughout — the soul of nature mastering a human voice. Poe did well to perfect this brave song without marring its spontaneous beauty; young as he was, he knew when he had been a poet indeed.

An equally captivating poem, in which we have the handling of a distinct theme by an imaginative artist, is that most ideal of lyrical allegories, "The Haunted

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

Palace." Its author's allegorical genius was as specific, in both his verse and his romantic prose, as Hawthorne's — less varied, but at times more poetic. This changeful dream of radiance and gloom, rehearsed by the dreamer in his purest tones, unites, beyond almost any other modern poem, an enchanting melody with a clear imagining, to celebrate one of the most tragical of human fates. The palace, at first risen "like an exhalation" from the meads of Paradise, is now but the shattered and phantasmal relic of its starry prime, and of its inhabitants with their dethroned monarch, the sovereign Reason. Its once lustrous windows, like the distraught eyes of the Cenci, exquisite in her bewilderment, are now the betraying emblems of a lost mind. Still another piece with a defined theme is "The Conqueror Worm." This has less beauty, and verges on the melodramatic border that is the danger-line of a romanticist. Piteousness is its motive, as so often in the works of Poe, and its power is unquestionable as we see it framed, in the story of Ligeia, like "The Haunted Palace" in that of the fated Usher. The skilful interblending of these poems with the doom and mystery of the prose romances, and that of the stanzas, "To One in Paradise," with the drama of a Venetian night in "The Assignation," render it a question whether the three stories, each so powerful in its kind, were not written as a musician might compose sonatas, to develop the utmost value of the lyrical themes. They do this so effectively as to strengthen the statement that Poe's record as a poet goes beyond his verse bequeathed to us. The prose of his romances, at the most intense pitch, seems to feel an insufficiency, and summons music and allegory to supplement its work.

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

Thus, in the origin and evolution of verse written before his thirty-fifth year, we find his natural gift unsophisticated, except in the case of a single lyric, by the deliberate methods which he afterwards and successfully employed. If, now, we consider the spirit of all his work as a poet, — it is, in fact, consistent with his theories of poetry in general and of his own in especial, as set forth at the outset, and in time supplemented in "The Poetic Principle" and other essays. His verse is based in truth, as a faithful expression of his most emotional mood—to wit, an exquisite melancholy, all the more exquisite because unalloyed by hope. The compensation given certain natures for a sensitive consciousness of mortality and all its ills involved is that of finding the keenest pleasure in the most ruthless pain. Poe, wholly given to "the luxury of woe," made music of his broodings. If he did not cherish his doom, or bring it on determinedly, that which he prized the most was of a less worth to him when not consecrated by the dread, even the certainty, of its impending loss. His themes were regret, the irreparable, the days that are no more. His intellectual view of the definition and aim of poetry has been briefly noted in an Introduction to the Criticism, but may properly be considered again. It was not so much borrowed from, as confirmed by, what he found in his readings of Coleridge, Mill, and others, who have discoursed upon imagination, emotion, melody, as servitors of the poet and his art. We have his early generalizations upon the province of song. Not truth, but pleasure, he thought to be its object. The pleasure depends upon the quality of lyrical expression, and must be subtle—not obviously defined. Music, he said, is its essential quality, "since the comprehension

of sweet sound is our most indefinite conception." To this it may be rejoined that the hearer's definiteness of comprehension depends largely upon his knowledge of music, both as a science and as an art. On the other hand, many who are sensitive to musical expression will accord with Poe's maturer avowal that "it is in music that the soul most nearly attains the supernal end for which it struggles." From the first he was impatient of "metaphysical" verse and of its practitioners. Many years later, he laid stress on his belief "that a long poem does not exist." This statement had been made by others, but seemed to him a necessary inference from any definition of poetry as the voice of emotion; moreover, it tallied with a sense of his own capacity for sustaining an emotional tide, whether of influx or outflow. In Mr. Lang's comment, the point is made that this theory or paradox "shrinks into the commonplace observation that Poe preferred lyric poetry, and that lyrics are essentially brief." Short poems, in lyrical measures, were in truth the only ones in which he did anything out of the common. Thus he restricts an art to the confines of his own genius, and might as well forbid a musician to compose a symphony or other extended masterpiece. We say "the musician," because music is that other art which, like poetry, operates through successive movements, having as a special function prolongation in time. As for this, all Poe's work shows him as a melodist rather than a harmonist; his ear is more analytic than synthetic, and so is his intellect, except in the structural logic of his briefer forms of poetry and prose narrative. The question turns on the capacity for sustained exaltation on the part of poet or musician, reader or listener. With respect to Poe's

lifelong abjuration of "the didactic," honor is due his memory; none attacked its abuse so consistently, and at a time so opportune. Declaring poetry to be the child of taste, he arrived at his clear-cut formula that it is "The Rhythmical Creation of Beauty." If in his analysis of this, — the rhythm of human language being implied, — he had made his last word sufficiently inclusive, the definition would be excellent. But he confines the meaning of "beauty" to æsthetics, and to the one form of sensibility which he terms "supernal," — that of ecstatic sadness and regret.

In the end, continuing from the general to the particular, he still further limited his supernal beauty to the expression of a single motive, by reasoning toward a theme that must be its highest excitant. This he did most fully in the "Philosophy of Composition," with "The Raven" for a paradigm. Since, he argued, the extreme note of beauty is sadness, caused by the tragedy of life and our powerlessness to grasp its meaning or avail against it, the tone of beauty must relate to the irreparable, and its genesis to a supremely pathetic event. The beauty of woman is incomparable, the death of a beloved and beautiful woman the supreme loss and "the most poetical topic in the world." Upon it he would lavish his impassioned music, heightening its effects by every metrical device, and by contrast with something of the quaint and grotesque — as the loveliness and glory of a mediæval structure are intensified by gargoyles, and by weird discordant tracery here and there.

The greater portion of Poe's verse accords with his theory at large. Several of the later poems illustrate it in general and particular. "The Raven" bears out his *ex post facto* analysis to the smallest detail. We

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

have the note of hopelessness, the brooding regret, the artistic value supported by richly romantic properties in keeping; the occasion follows the death of a woman beautiful and beloved; the sinister bird is an emblem of the irreparable, and its voice the sombre "Nevermore." Finally, the melody of this strange poem is that of a vocal dead-march, and so compulsive with its peculiar measure, its refrain and repetends, that in the end even the more critical yielded to its quaintness and fantasy, and accorded it a lasting place in literature. No other modern lyric is better known; none has been more widely translated into foreign tongues or made the subject of more comment. While it cannot be pronounced its author's most poetic composition, nor render him a "poet's poet," it still is the lyric most associated with his name. His seemingly whimsical account of its formation most likely is both true and false. Probably the conception and rough cast of the piece were spontaneous, and the author, then at his prime both as a poet and a critic, saw how it best might be perfected, and finished it somewhat after the method stated in his essay. The analysis will enable no one to supersede imagination by artifice. It may be that Poe never would have written it — that he would have obeyed the workman's instinct to respect the secrecy of art, lest the voluntary exposure of his Muse should be avenged by her — had he not ruminated upon the account given him by Dickens, of the manner in which Godwin wrote "Caleb Williams," namely: that he wrote it "backwards." He "first involved his hero in a web of difficulties, forming the second volume, and then, for the first, cast about him for some mode of accounting for what he had done."

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

Poe's faculties as a poet being evidently in full vigor when he composed "The Raven," its instant success well might have inclined him to renew their exercise. He did produce a few more lyrics, of which two — "The Bells" and "Annabel Lee" — are almost equally well known, and they were written in the last year of his life, the time in which he was least equal to extended work. If his career had gone on, and he had continued, even at long intervals, to write pieces so distinctive, there would now be small contention as to his rank as an American poet. Apparently he never even attempted to compose unless some strain possessed him in that mysterious fashion known to poets and melodists alone; and this most likely at the abnormal physical and mental crises that recur throughout periods of suffering and demoralization.

His interpretative power — which so informs "The Bells" with human consciousness and purpose, until joy, passion, rage, and gloom are the meaning of their strokes and vibrations — is always triumphant when he enters, as in "Ulalume," his own realm of fantasy, "the limbo of . . . planetary souls." The last-named poem, by no means a caprice of grotesque sound and phraseology, such as some have deemed it, is certainly unique in craftsmanship, and the extreme development of his genius on its mystical side. The date of this piece supports the legend, which one is fain to believe, that it was conceived in his hour of darkest bereavement. The present writer has said elsewhere that it "seems an improvisation, such as a violinist might play upon the instrument which remained his one thing of worth after the death of a companion who had left him alone with his own soul." The simple and touching "Annabel Lee," doubtless



## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

also inspired by the memory of his Virginia, appeared after his own death with Griswold's remarkable obituary of him, in the New York "Tribune." The refrain and measure of this lyric suggest a reversion, in the music-haunted brain of its author, to the songs and melodies that, whether primitive or caught up, are favorites with the colored race, and that must have been familiar to the poet during his childhood in the South.

Little more need here be said of this child of the early century, who gained and long will hold a niche in the world's Valhalla — not for a many-sided inspiration, since his song is at the opposite extreme from that of those universal poets the greatest of whom has received the epithet of myriad-minded — but as one who gazed so intently at a single point that he became self-hypnotized, and rehearsed most musically the visions of his trance; not through human sympathy or dramatic scope and truth, but through his individuality tempered by the artistic nature which seizes upon one's own grief or exultation for creative use; most of all, perhaps, as one whose prophetic invention anticipated the future, and throve before its time and in a country foreign to its needs — as if a passion-flower should come to growth in some northern forest and at a season when blight is in the air. His music surely was evoked from "unusual strings." He was not made of stuff to please, nor cared to please, the didactic moralists, since he held that truth and beauty are one, and that beauty is the best antidote to vice — a word synonymous, in his belief, with deformity and ugliness. His song "was made to be sung by night," yet was the true expression of himself and his world. That world he located out of space, out of time, but

## INTRODUCTION TO THE POEMS

his poems are the meteors that traverse it. So far as it was earthly, it was closed about, and barred against the common world, like the walled retreat of Prince Prospero in "The Masque of the Red Death;" and in the same wise his poems become the hourly utterance of that clock of ebony, the chimes from which constrained the revellers to pause in their dancing with strange disconcert, and with portents of they knew not what. His prose at times was poetry, and for the rest its Muse seldom gave place to the sister Muse of song. The prose of poets is traditionally genuine, yet, in our day at least, the greater poets have for the most part written verse chiefly, if not alone. If more of Poe's imaginative work had been cast in metrical form, it might have proved more various and at spells even rapturous and glad. And if the sunshine of his life had been indeed even the shadow of the perfect bliss which he conceived to be the heavenly minstrel's, he would have had a more indubitable warrant for his noble vaunt, that Israfel himself earth-fettered,

"Might not sing so wildly well  
A mortal melody."

E. C. S.



I  
P O E M S

VOL. X. — I

I



TO THE NOBLEST OF HER SEX  
TO THE AUTHOR OF  
"THE DRAMA OF EXILE"  
TO MISS ELIZABETH BARRETT BARRETT  
OF ENGLAND  
I DEDICATE THIS VOLUME  
WITH THE MOST ENTHUSIASTIC ADMIRATION  
AND WITH THE MOST SINCERE ESTEEM.

E. A. P.

PREFACE TO THE COLLECTION  
OF 1845

THESE trifles are collected and republished chiefly with a view to their redemption from the many improvements to which they have been subjected while going "the rounds of the press." I am naturally anxious that what I have written should circulate as I wrote it, if it circulate at all. In defence of my own taste, nevertheless, it is incumbent on me to say that I think nothing in this volume of much value to the public, or very creditable to myself. Events not to be controlled have prevented me from making, at any time, any serious effort in what, under happier circumstances, would have been the field of my choice. With me poetry has been not a purpose, but a passion ; and the passions should be held in reverence ; they must not — they cannot at will be excited with an eye to the paltry compensations, or the more paltry commendations, of mankind.

E. A. P.

## P O E M S



### THE RAVEN

O NCE upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered,  
weak and weary,  
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten  
lore, —  
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came  
a tapping,  
As of some one gently rapping, rapping at my chamber  
door.  
“’Tis some visitor,” I muttered, “tapping at my  
chamber door:  
Only this and nothing more.”

Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the bleak Decem-  
ber,  
And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost  
upon the floor.  
Eagerly I wished the morrow; — vainly I had sought  
to borrow  
From my books surcease of sorrow — sorrow for the  
lost Lenore,  
For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels  
name Lenore:

Nameless here for evermore.



POEMS

And the silken sad uncertain rustling of each purple  
curtain

Thrilled me — filled me with fantastic terrors never felt  
before;

So that now, to still the beating of my heart, I stood  
repeating

“’T is some visitor entreating entrance at my chamber  
door,

Some late visitor entreating entrance at my chamber  
door:

This it is and nothing more.”

Presently my soul grew stronger; hesitating then no  
longer,

“Sir,” said I, “or Madam, truly your forgiveness I  
implore;

But the fact is I was napping, and so gently you came  
rapping,

And so faintly you came tapping, tapping at my  
chamber door,

That I scarce was sure I heard you” — here I opened  
wide the door: —

Darkness there and nothing more.

Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there  
wondering, fearing,

Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to  
dream before;

But the silence was unbroken, and the stillness gave  
no token,

And the only word there spoken was the whispered  
word, “Lenore?”

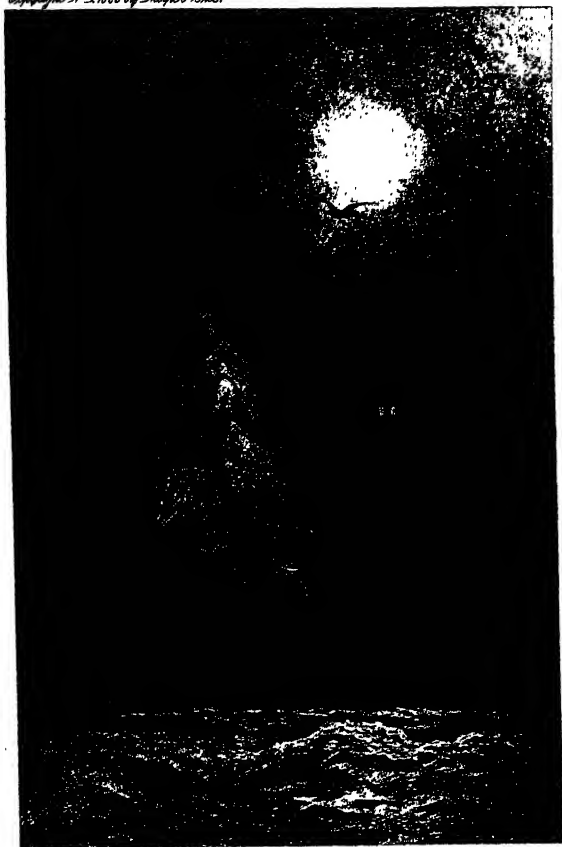
This I whispered, and an echo murmured back the  
word, “Lenore:”

Merely this and nothing more.





Copyright © 1988 by Harper Bros.





## THE RAVEN

Back into the chamber turning, all my soul within me  
burning,

Soon again I heard a tapping somewhat louder than  
before.

"Surely," said I, "surely that is something at my  
window lattice ;

Let me see, then, what thereat is, and this mystery  
explore ;

Let my heart be still a moment and this mystery  
explore :

'T is the wind and nothing more."

Open here I flung the shutter, when, with many a flirt  
and flutter,

In there stepped a stately Raven of the saintly days  
of yore.

Not the least obeisance made he ; not a minute stopped  
or stayed he ;

But, with mien of lord or lady, perched above my  
chamber door,

Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber  
door :

Perched, and sat, and nothing more.

Then this ebony bird beguiling my sad fancy into  
smiling

By the grave and stern decorum of the countenance it  
wore, —

"Though thy crest be shorn and shaven, thou," I said,  
"art sure no craven,

Ghastly grim and ancient Raven wandering from the  
Nightly shore :

Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's Plu-  
tonian shore !"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

POEMS

Much I marvelled this ungainly fowl to hear discourse  
so plainly,  
Though its answer little meaning — little relevancy  
bore ;  
For we cannot help agreeing that no living human  
being  
Ever yet was blessed with seeing bird above his  
chamber door,  
Bird or beast upon the sculptured bust above his  
chamber door,  
With such name as “Nevermore.”

But the Raven, sitting lonely on the placid bust, spoke  
only  
That one word, as if his soul in that one word he did  
outpour.  
Nothing further then he uttered, not a feather then he  
fluttered,  
Till I scarcely more than muttered, — “Other friends  
have flown before ;  
On the morrow *he* will leave me, as my Hopes have  
flown before.”  
Then the bird said, “Nevermore.”

Startled at the stillness broken by reply so aptly  
spoken,  
“Doubtless,” said I, “what it utters is its only stock  
and store,  
Caught from some unhappy master whom unmerciful  
Disaster  
Followed fast and followed faster till his songs one  
burden bore :  
Till the dirges of his Hope that melancholy burden  
bore

Of ‘Never — nevermore.’ ”

## THE RAVEN

But the Raven still beguiling all my fancy into smiling,  
Straight I wheeled a cushioned seat in front of bird  
and bust and door;

Then, upon the velvet sinking, I betook myself to  
linking

Fancy unto fancy, thinking what this ominous bird of  
yore,

What this grim, ungainly, ghastly, gaunt, and ominous  
bird of yore

Meant in croaking "Nevermore."

This I sat engaged in guessing, but no syllable ex-  
pressing

To the fowl whose fiery eyes now burned into my  
bosom's core;

This and more I sat divining, with my head at ease  
reclining

On the cushion's velvet lining that the lamp-light  
gloated o'er,

But whose velvet violet lining with the lamp-light  
gloating o'er

*She* shall press, ah, nevermore !

Then, methought, the air grew denser, perfumed from  
an unseen censer

Swung by seraphim whose foot-falls tinkled on the  
tufted floor.

"Wretch," I cried, "thy God hath lent thee — by  
these angels he hath sent thee

Respite — respite and nepenthe from thy memories of  
Lenore !

Quaff, oh quaff this kind nepenthe, and forget this  
lost Lenore !"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."



POEMS

"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil! prophet still, if  
bird or devil!

Whether Tempter sent, or whether tempest tossed  
thee here ashore,

Desolate yet all undaunted, on this desert land en-  
chanted —

On this home by Horror haunted — tell me truly, I  
implore:

Is there — *is* there balm in Gilead? — tell me — tell  
me, I implore!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil — prophet still, if  
bird or devil!

By that Heaven that bends above us, by that God we  
both adore,

Tell this soul with sorrow laden if, within the distant  
Aidenn,

It shall clasp a sainted maiden whom the angels name  
Lenore:

Clasp a rare and radiant maiden whom the angels  
name Lenore!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

"Be that word our sign of parting, bird or fiend!" I  
shrieked, upstarting:

"Get thee back into the tempest and the Night's  
Plutonian shore!

Leave no black plume as a token of that lie thy soul  
hath spoken!

Leave my loneliness unbroken! quit the bust above my  
door!

Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form  
from off my door!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

## THE RAVEN

And the Raven, never flitting, still is sitting, still is  
sitting  
On the pallid bust of Pallas just above my chamber  
door;  
And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon's that is  
dreaming,  
And the lamp-light o'er him streaming throws his  
shadow on the floor :  
And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating  
on the floor  
Shall be lifted — nevermore !

## BRIDAL BALLAD

THE ring is on my hand,  
And the wreath is on my brow;  
Satins and jewels grand  
Are all at my command,  
And I am happy now.

And my lord he loves me well;  
But, when first he breathed his vow,  
I felt my bosom swell,  
For the words rang as a knell,  
And the voice seemed his who fell  
In the battle down the dell,  
And who is happy now.

But he spoke to reassure me,  
And he kissed my pallid brow,  
While a revery came o'er me,  
And to the church-yard bore me,  
And I sighed to him before me,  
Thinking him dead D'Elormie,  
"Oh, I am happy now!"

And thus the words were spoken,  
And this the plighted vow;  
And though my faith be broken,  
And though my heart be broken,  
Here is a ring, as token  
That I am happy now!

## BRIDAL BALLAD

Would God I could awaken!

For I dream I know not how,  
And my soul is sorely shaken  
Lest an evil step be taken,  
Lest the dead who is forsaken  
May not be happy now.

## THE SLEEPER

AT midnight, in the month of June,  
I stand beneath the mystic moon.  
An opiate vapor, dewy, dim,  
Exhales from out her golden rim,  
And, softly dripping, drop by drop,  
Upon the quiet mountain-top,  
Steals drowsily and musically  
Into the universal valley.  
The rosemary nods upon the grave ;  
The lily lolls upon the wave ;  
Wrapping the fog about its breast,  
The ruin moulders into rest ;  
Looking like Lethe, see ! the lake  
A conscious slumber seems to take,  
And would not, for the world, awake.  
All beauty sleeps ! — and lo ! where lies  
Irene, with her destinies !

O lady bright ! can it be right,  
This window open to the night ?  
The wanton airs, from the tree-top,  
Laughingly through the lattice drop ;  
The bodiless airs, a wizard rout,  
Flit through thy chamber in and out,

## THE SLEEPER

And wave the curtain canopy  
So fitfully, so fearfully,  
Above the closed and fringed lid  
'Neath which thy slumb'ring soul lies hid,  
That, o'er the floor and down the wall,  
Like ghosts the shadows rise and fall.  
O lady dear, hast thou no fear ?  
Why and what art thou dreaming here ?  
Sure thou art come o'er far-off seas,  
A wonder to these garden trees !  
Strange is thy pallor : strange thy dress :  
Strange, above all, thy length of tress,  
And this all solemn silentness !

The lady sleeps. Oh, may her sleep,  
Which is enduring, so be deep !  
Heaven have her in its sacred keep !  
This chamber changed for one more holy,  
This bed for one more melancholy,  
I pray to God that she may lie  
Forever with unopened eye,  
While the pale sheeted ghosts go by.

My love, she sleeps. Oh, may her sleep,  
As it is lasting, so be deep !  
Soft may the worms about her creep !  
Far in the forest, dim and old,  
For her may some tall vault unfold :  
Some vault that oft hath flung its black  
And wingèd panels fluttering back,  
Triumphant, o'er the crested palls  
Of her grand family funerals :  
Some sepulchre, remote, alone,

## POEMS

Against whose portal she hath thrown,  
In childhood, many an idle stone :  
Some tomb from out whose sounding door  
She ne'er shall force an echo more,  
Thrilling to think, poor child of sin,  
It was the dead who groaned within !

## LENORE

AH, broken is the golden bowl! the spirit flown  
forever!

Let the bell toll!—a saintly soul floats on the  
Stygian river;

And, Guy De Vere, hast *thou* no tear?—weep now  
or nevermore!

See, on yon drear and rigid bier low lies thy love,  
Lenore!

Come, let the burial rite be read—the funeral song  
be sung:

An anthem for the queenliest dead that ever died so  
young,

A dirge for her the doubly dead in that she died so  
young.

“Wretches, ye loved her for her wealth and hated  
her for her pride,

And when she fell in feeble health, ye blessed her—  
that she died!

How *shall* the ritual, then, be read? the requiem  
how be sung

By you—by yours, the evil eye,—by yours, the  
slandrous tongue

That did to death the innocence that died, and died  
so young?”



*Peccavimus* ; but rave not thus ! and let a Sabbath  
song

Go up to God so solemnly the dead may feel no  
wrong.

The sweet Lenore hath gone before, with Hope that  
flew beside,

Leaving thee wild for the dear child that should have  
been thy bride :

For her, the fair and debonair, that now so lowly  
lies,

The life upon her yellow hair but not within her eyes ;

The life still there, upon her hair — the death upon  
her eyes.

“ Let no bell toll, then, — lest her soul, amid its hal-  
lowed mirth,

Should catch the note as it doth float up from the  
damnèd Earth !

And I ! — to-night my heart is light ! — no dirge will  
I upraise,

But waft the angel on her flight with a Pæan of old  
days !

Avaunt ! avaunt ! from fiends below, the indignant  
ghost is riven —

From Hell unto a high estate far up within the  
Heaven —

From grief and groan, to a golden throne, beside the  
King of Heaven ! ”

## DREAM-LAND

BY a route obscure and lonely,  
Haunted by ill angels only,  
Where an Eidolon, named Night,  
On a black throne reigns upright,  
I have reached these lands but newly  
From an ultimate dim Thule :  
From a wild weird clime that lieth, sublime,  
Out of Space — out of Time.

Bottomless vales and boundless floods,  
And chasms and caves and Titan woods,  
With forms that no man can discover  
For the tears that drip all over ;  
Mountains toppling evermore  
Into seas without a shore ;  
Seas that restlessly aspire,  
Surging, unto skies of fire ;  
Lakes that endlessly outspread  
Their lone waters, lone and dead, —  
Their still waters, still and chilly  
With the snows of the lolling lily.

By the lakes that thus outspread  
Their lone waters, lone and dead, —  
Their sad waters, sad and chilly  
With the snows of the lolling lily;

## POEMS

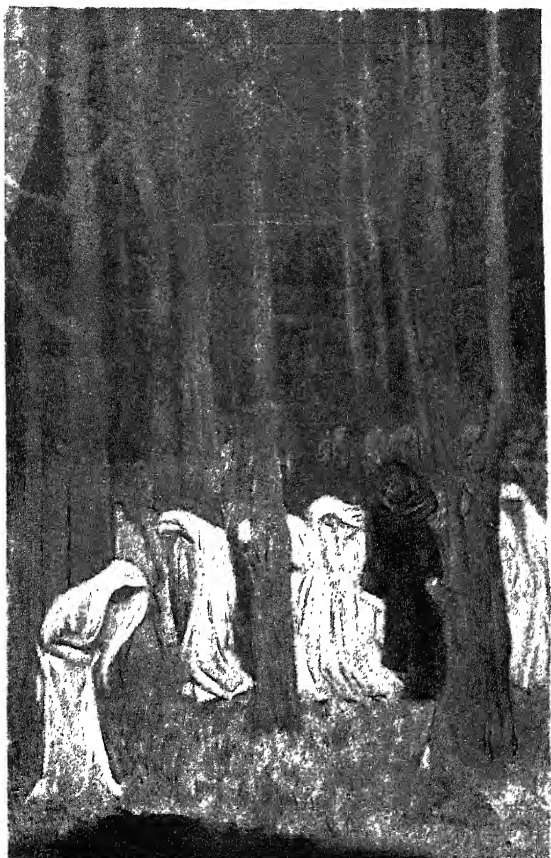
By the mountains — near the river  
Murmuring lowly, murmuring ever ;  
By the gray woods, by the swamp  
Where the toad and the newt encamp ;  
By the dismal tarns and pools  
Where dwell the Ghouls ;  
By each spot the most unholy,  
In each nook most melancholy, —  
There the traveller meets aghast  
Sheeted Memories of the Past :  
Shrouded forms that start and sigh  
As they pass the wanderer by,  
White-robed forms of friends long given,  
In agony, to the Earth — and Heaven.

For the heart whose woes are legion  
'T is a peaceful, soothing region ;  
For the spirit that walks in shadow  
'T is — oh, 't is an Eldorado !  
But the traveller, travelling through it,  
May not — dare not openly view it ;  
Never its mysteries are exposed  
To the weak human eye unclosed ;  
So wills its King, who hath forbid  
The uplifting of the fringed lid ;  
And thus the sad Soul that here passes  
Beholds it but through darkened glasses.

By a route obscure and lonely,  
Haunted by ill angels only,  
Where an Eidolon, named Night,  
On a black throne reigns upright,  
I have wandered home but newly  
From this ultimate dim Thule.









## THE VALLEY OF UNREST

ONCE it smiled a silent dell  
Where the people did not dwell;  
They had gone unto the wars,  
Trusting to the mild-eyed stars,  
Nightly, from their azure towers,  
To keep watch above the flowers,  
In the midst of which all day  
The red sunlight lazily lay.  
Now each visitor shall confess  
The sad valley's restlessness.  
Nothing there is motionless,  
Nothing save the airs that brood  
Over the magic solitude.  
Ah, by no wind are stirred those trees  
That palpitate like the chill seas  
Around the misty Hebrides!  
Ah, by no wind those clouds are driven  
That rustle through the unquiet Heaven  
Uneasily, from morn till even,  
Over the violets there that lie  
In myriad types of the human eye,  
Over the lilies there that wave  
And weep above a nameless grave!  
They wave : — from out their fragrant tops  
Eternal dews come down in drops.  
They weep : — from off their delicate stems  
Perennial tears descend in gems.



## THE CITY IN THE SEA

LO! Death has reared himself a throne  
In a strange city lying alone  
Far down within the dim West,  
Where the good and the bad and the worst and the best  
Have gone to their eternal rest.  
There shrines and palaces and towers  
(Time-eaten towers that tremble not)  
Resemble nothing that is ours.  
Around, by lifting winds forgot,  
Resignedly beneath the sky  
The melancholy waters lie.

No rays from the holy heaven come down  
On the long night-time of that town;  
But light from out the lurid sea  
Streams up the turrets silently,  
Gleams up the pinnacles far and free:  
Up domes, up spires, up kingly halls,  
Up fanes, up Babylon-like walls,  
Up shadowy long-forgotten bowers  
Of sculptured ivy and stone flowers,  
Up many and many a marvellous shrine  
Whose wreathèd friezes interwine  
The viol, the violet, and the vine.

Resignedly beneath the sky  
The melancholy waters lie.

## THE CITY IN THE SEA

So blend the turrets and shadows there  
That all seem pendulous in air,  
While from a proud tower in the town  
Death looks gigantically down.

There open fanes and gaping graves  
Yawn level with the luminous waves;  
But not the riches there that lie  
In each idol's diamond eye, —  
Not the gayly-jewelled dead,  
Tempt the waters from their bed;  
For no ripples curl, alas,  
Along that wilderness of glass;  
No swellings tell that winds may be  
Upon some far-off happier sea;  
No heavings hint that winds have been  
On seas less hideously serene !

But lo, a stir is in the air !  
The wave — there is a movement there !  
As if the towers had thrust aside,  
In slightly sinking, the dull tide ;  
As if their tops had feebly given  
A void within the filmy Heaven !  
The waves have now a redder glow,  
The hours are breathing faint and low ;  
And when, amid no earthly moans,  
Down, down that town shall settle hence,  
Hell, rising from a thousand thrones,  
Shall do it reverence.

## TO ZANTE

FAIR isle, that from the fairest of all flowers  
Thy gentlest of all gentle names dost take,  
How many memories of what radiant hours  
At sight of thee and thine at once awake!  
How many scenes of what departed bliss,  
How many thoughts of what entombèd hopes,  
How many visions of a maiden that is  
No more — no more upon thy verdant slopes!  
*No more!* alas, that magical sad sound  
Transforming all! Thy charms shall please no more,  
Thy memory no more. Accursèd ground!  
Henceforth I hold thy flower-enamelled shore,  
O hyacinthine isle! O purple Zante!  
“Isola d’oro! Fior di Levante!”

## SILENCE

THERE are some qualities, some incorporate things,  
That have a double life, which thus is made  
A type of that twin entity which springs  
From matter and light, evinced in solid and shade.  
There is a twofold Silence — sea and shore,  
Body and soul. One dwells in lonely places,  
Newly with grass o'ergrown ; some solemn graces,  
Some human memories and tearful lore,  
Render him terrorless : his name's " No More."  
He is the corporate Silence : dread him not :  
No power hath he of evil in himself ;  
But should some urgent fate (untimely lot !)  
Bring thee to meet his shadow (nameless elf,  
That haunteth the lone regions where hath trod  
No foot of man), commend thyself to God !

## THE COLISEUM

TYPE of the antique Rome ! Rich reliquary  
Of lofty contemplation left to Time  
By buried centuries of pomp and power !  
At length — at length — after so many days  
Of weary pilgrimage and burning thirst  
(Thirst for the springs of lore that in thee lie),  
I kneel, an altered and an humble man,  
Amid thy shadows, and so drink within  
My very soul thy grandeur, gloom, and glory.

Vastness, and Age, and Memories of Eld !  
Silence, and Desolation, and dim Night !  
I feel ye now, I feel ye in your strength,  
O spells more sure than e'er Judæan king  
Taught in the gardens of Gethsemane !  
O charms more potent than the rapt Chaldee  
Ever drew down from out the quiet stars !

Here, where a hero fell, a column falls ;  
Here, where the mimic eagle glared in gold,  
A midnight vigil holds the swarthy bat ;  
Here, where the dames of Rome their gilded hair  
Waved to the wind, now wave the reed and thistle ;  
Here, where on golden throne the monarch lolled,  
Glides, spectre-like, unto his marble home,

## THE COLISEUM

Lit by the wan light of the hornèd moon,  
The swift and silent lizard of the stones.

But stay! these walls, these ivy-clad arcades,  
These mouldering plinths, these sad and blackened  
    shafts,

These vague entablatures, this crumbling frieze,  
These shattered cornices, this wreck, this ruin,  
These stones — alas! these gray stones — are they all,  
All of the famed and the colossal left  
By the corrosive Hours to Fate and me?

“ Not all ” — the Echoes answer me — “ not all !  
Prophetic sounds and loud arise forever  
From us, and from all Ruin, unto the wise,  
As melody from Memnon to the Sun.  
We rule the hearts of mightiest men — we rule  
With a despotic sway all giant minds.  
We are not impotent, we pallid stones :  
Not all our power is gone, not all our fame,  
Not all the magic of our high renown,  
Not all the wonder that encircles us,  
Not all the mysteries that in us lie,  
Not all the memories that hang upon  
And cling around about us as a garment,  
Clothing us in a robe of more than glory.”

## H Y M N

**A**T morn — at noon — at twilight dim,  
Maria ! thou hast heard my hymn.  
In joy and woe, in good and ill,  
Mother of God, be with me still !  
When the hours flew brightly by,  
And not a cloud obscured the sky,  
My soul, lest it should truant be,  
Thy grace did guide to thine and thee.  
Now, when storms of fate o'ercast  
Darkly my Present and my Past,  
Let my Future radiant shine  
With sweet hopes of thee and thine !

## ISRAFEL

And the angel Israfel, whose heart-strings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God's creatures.

*Koran.*

IN Heaven a spirit doth dwell  
Whose heart-strings are a lute ;  
None sing so wildly well  
As the angel Israfel,  
And the giddy stars (so legends tell),  
Ceasing their hymns, attend the spell  
Of his voice, all mute.

Tottering above  
In her highest noon,  
The enamoured moon  
Blushes with love,  
While, to listen, the red levin  
(With the rapid Pleiads, even,  
Which were seven)  
Pauses in Heaven.

And they say (the starry choir  
And the other listening things)  
That Israfeli's fire  
Is owing to that lyre  
By which he sits and sings,  
The trembling living wire  
Of those unusual strings.



## POEMS

But the skies that angel trod,  
Where deep thoughts are a duty,  
Where Love 's a grown-up God,  
Where the Houri glances are  
Imbued with all the beauty  
Which we worship in a star.

Therefore thou art not wrong,  
Israfeli, who despisest  
An unimpassioned song;  
To thee the laurels belong,  
Best bard, because the wisest:  
Merrily live, and long !

The ecstasies above  
With thy burning measures suit :  
Thy grief, thy joy, thy hate, thy love,  
With the fervor of thy lute :  
Well may the stars be mute !

Yes, Heaven is thine ; but this  
Is a world of sweets and sour ;  
Our flowers are merely — flowers,  
And the shadow of thy perfect bliss  
Is the sunshine of ours.

If I could dwell  
Where Israfel  
Hath dwelt, and he where I,  
He might not sing so wildly well  
A mortal melody,  
While a bolder note than this might swell  
From my lyre within the sky.

## THE HAUNTED PALACE

IN the greenest of our valleys  
By good angels tenanted,  
Once a fair and stately palace —  
Radiant palace — reared its head.  
In the monarch Thought's dominion,  
It stood there ;  
Never seraph spread a pinion  
Over fabric half so fair.

Banners yellow, glorious, golden,  
On its roof did float and flow  
(This — all this — was in the olden  
Time long ago),  
And every gentle air that dallied,  
In that sweet day,  
Along the ramparts plumed and pallid,  
A wingèd odor went away.

Wanderers in that happy valley  
Through two luminous windows saw  
Spirits moving musically,  
To a lute's well-tuned law,  
Round about a throne where, sitting,  
Porphyrogene,  
In state his glory well befitting,  
The ruler of the realm was seen.

## POEMS

And all with pearl and ruby glowing  
Was the fair palace door,  
Through which came flowing, flowing, flowing,  
And sparkling evermore,  
A troop of Echoes, whose sweet duty  
Was but to sing,  
In voices of surpassing beauty,  
The wit and wisdom of their king.

But evil things, in robes of sorrow,  
Assailed the monarch's high estate;  
(Ah, let us mourn, for never morrow  
Shall dawn upon him desolate ! )  
And round about his home the glory  
That blushed and bloomed,  
Is but a dim-remembered story  
Of the old time entombed.

And travellers now within that valley  
Through the red-litten windows see  
Vast forms that move fantastically  
To a discordant melody ;  
While, like a ghastly rapid river,  
Through the pale door  
A hideous throng rush out forever,  
And laugh — but smile no more.

## THE CONQUEROR WORM

LO ! 't is a gala night  
Within the lonesome latter years.  
An angel throng, bewinged, bedight  
In veils, and drowned in tears,  
Sit in a theatre to see  
A play of hopes and fears,  
While the orchestra breathes fitfully  
The music of the spheres.

Mimes, in the form of God on high,  
Mutter and mumble low,  
And hither and thither fly ;  
Mere puppets they, who come and go  
At bidding of vast formless things  
That shift the scenery to and fro,  
Flapping from out their condor wings  
Invisible Woe.

That motley drama — oh, be sure  
It shall not be forgot !  
With its Phantom chased for evermore  
By a crowd that seize it not,  
Through a circle that ever returneth in  
To the self-same spot ;  
And much of Madness, and more of Sin,  
And Horror the soul of the plot.

## POEMS

But see amid the mimic rout  
    A crawling shape intrude :  
A blood-red thing that writhes from out  
    The scenic solitude !  
It writhes — it writhes ! — with mortal pangs  
    The mimes become its food,  
And seraphs sob at vermin fangs  
    In human gore imbued.

Out — out are the lights — out all !  
    And over each quivering form  
The curtain, a funeral pall,  
    Comes down with the rush of a storm,  
While the angels, all pallid and wan,  
    Uprising, unveiling, affirm  
That the play is the tragedy, “ Man,”  
    And its hero, the Conqueror Worm.

## ELDORADO

GAYLY bedight,  
A gallant knight,  
In sunshine and in shadow,  
Had journeyed long,  
Singing a song,  
In search of Eldorado.

But he grew old,  
This knight so bold,  
And o'er his heart a shadow  
Fell as he found  
No spot of ground  
That looked like Eldorado.

And, as his strength  
Failed him at length,  
He met a pilgrim shadow:  
"Shadow," said he,  
"Where can it be,  
This land of Eldorado?"

"Over the Mountains  
Of the Moon,  
Down the Valley of the Shadow,  
Ride, boldly ride,"  
The shade replied,  
"If you seek for Eldorado!"

## EULALIE

I DWELT alone  
In a world of moan,  
And my soul was a stagnant tide,  
Till the fair and gentle Eulalie became my blushing  
bride,  
Till the yellow-haired young Eulalie became my smiling  
bride.

Ah, less — less bright  
The stars of the night  
Than the eyes of the radiant girl!  
And never a flake  
That the vapor can make  
With the moon-tints of purple and pearl  
Can vie with the modest Eulalie's most unregarded  
curl,  
Can compare with the bright-eyed Eulalie's most  
humble and careless curl.

Now doubt — now pain  
Come never again,  
For her soul gives me sigh for sigh;  
And all day long  
Shines, bright and strong,  
Astarte within the sky,  
While ever to her dear Eulalie upturns her matron eye,  
While ever to her young Eulalie upturns her violet eye.

## THE BELLS

### I

HEAR the sledges with the bells,  
Silver bells!  
What a world of merriment their melody foretells!  
How they tinkle, tinkle, tinkle,  
In the icy air of night!  
While the stars, that oversprinkle  
All the heavens, seem to twinkle  
With a crystalline delight;  
Keeping time, time, time,  
In a sort of Runic rhyme,  
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells  
From the bells, bells, bells, bells,  
Bells, bells, bells —  
From the jingling and the tinkling of the bells.

### II

Hear the mellow wedding bells,  
Golden bells!  
What a world of happiness their harmony foretells!  
Through the balmy air of night  
How they ring out their delight!  
From the molten-golden notes,  
And all in tune,  
What a liquid ditty floats  
To the turtle-dove that listens, while she gloats  
On the moon!



## POEMS

Oh, from out the sounding cells,  
What a gush of euphony voluminously wells !  
    How it swells !  
    How it dwells  
    On the Future ! how it tells  
    Of the rapture that impels  
To the swinging and the ringing  
    Of the bells, bells, bells,  
    Of the bells, bells, bells, bells,  
    Bells, bells, bells —  
To the rhyming and the chiming of the bells !

### III

Hear the loud alarum bells,  
    Brazen bells !  
What a tale of terror, now, their turbulency tells !  
    In the startled ear of night  
    How they scream out their affright !  
    Too much horrified to speak,  
    They can only shriek, shriek,  
    Out of tune,  
In a clamorous appealing to the mercy of the fire,  
In a mad expostulation with the deaf and frantic fire,  
    Leaping higher, higher, higher,  
    With a desperate desire,  
    And a resolute endeavor  
    Now — now to sit or never,  
By the side of the pale-faced moon.  
    Oh, the bells, bells, bells !  
    What a tale their terror tells  
    Of Despair !  
    How they clang, and clash, and roar !  
    What a horror they outpour  
On the bosom of the palpitating air !

## THE BELLS

Yet the ear it fully knows,  
By the twanging  
And the clanging,  
How the danger ebbs and flows ;  
Yet the ear distinctly tells,  
In the jangling  
And the wrangling,  
How the danger sinks and swells, —  
By the sinking or the swelling in the anger of the bells,  
Of the bells,  
Of the bells, bells, bells, bells,  
Bells, bells, bells —  
In the clamor and the clangor of the bells !

### IV

Hear the tolling of the bells,  
Iron bells !  
What a world of solemn thought their monody compels !  
In the silence of the night  
How we shiver with affright  
At the melancholy menace of their tone !  
For every sound that floats  
From the rust within their throats  
Is a groan.  
And the people — ah, the people,  
They that dwell up in the steeple,  
All alone,  
And who tolling, tolling, tolling  
In that muffled monotone,  
Feel a glory in so rolling  
On the human heart a stone —  
They are neither man nor woman,  
They are neither brute nor human,  
They are Ghouls :

POEMS

And their king it is who tolls ;  
And he rolls, rolls, rolls,  
Rolls

A pæan from the bells ;  
And his merry bosom swells  
With the pæan of the bells,  
And he dances, and he yells :  
Keeping time, time, time,  
In a sort of Runic rhyme,  
To the pæan of the bells,  
Of the bells :

Keeping time, time, time,  
In a sort of Runic rhyme,  
To the throbbing of the bells,  
Of the bells, bells, bells —

To the sobbing of the bells ;  
Keeping time, time, time,  
As he knells, knells, knells,  
In a happy Runic rhyme,  
To the rolling of the bells,  
Of the bells, bells, bells :

To the tolling of the bells,  
Of the bells, bells, bells, bells,  
Bells, bells, bells —

To the moaning and the groaning of the bells.

## ANNABEL LEE

IT was many and many a year ago,  
In a kingdom by the sea,  
That a maiden there lived whom you may know  
By the name of Annabel Lee ;  
And this maiden she lived with no other thought  
Than to love and be loved by me.

I was a child and she was a child,  
In this kingdom by the sea,  
But we loved with a love that was more than love,  
I and my Annabel Lee ;  
With a love that the wingèd seraphs of heaven  
Coveted her and me.

And this was the reason that, long ago,  
In this kingdom by the sea,  
A wind blew out of a cloud, chilling  
My beautiful Annabel Lee ;  
So that her highborn kinsmen came  
And bore her away from me,  
To shut her up in a sepulchre  
In this kingdom by the sea.

The angels, not half so happy in heaven,  
Went envying her and me ;  
Yes! that was the reason (as all men know,  
In this kingdom by the sea)

## POEMS

That the wind came out of the cloud by night,  
Chilling and killing my Annabel Lee.

But our love it was stronger by far than the love  
Of those who were older than we,  
Of many far wiser than we ;  
And neither the angels in heaven above,  
Nor the demons down under the sea,  
Can ever dissever my soul from the soul  
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee :

For the moon never beams, without bringing me dreams  
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee ;  
And the stars never rise, but I feel the bright eyes  
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee ;  
And so, all the night-tide, I lie down by the side  
Of my darling — my darling — my life and my bride,  
In her sepulchre there by the sea,  
In her tomb by the sounding sea.











## ULALUME

THE skies they were ashen and sober;  
The leaves they were crispèd and sere,  
The leaves they were withering and sere ;  
It was night in the lonesome October  
Of my most immemorial year ;  
It was hard by the dim lake of Auber,  
In the misty mid region of Weir :  
It was down by the dank tarn of Auber,  
In the ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir.

Here once, through an alley Titanic  
Of cypress, I roamed with my Soul —  
Of cypress, with Psyche, my Soul.  
These were days when my heart was volcanic  
As the scoriac rivers that roll,  
As the lavas that restlessly roll  
Their sulphurous currents down Yaanek  
In the ultimate climes of the pole,  
That groan as they roll down Mount Yaanek  
In the realms of the boreal pole.

Our talk had been serious and sober,  
But our thoughts they were palsied and sere,  
Our memories were treacherous and sere,  
For we knew not the month was October,  
And we marked not the night of the year,  
(Ah, night of all nights in the year !)

## POEMS

We noted not the dim lake of Auber  
    (Though once we had journeyed down here),  
Remembered not the dank tarn of Auber  
    Nor the ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir.

And now, as the night was senescent  
    And star-dials pointed to morn,  
    As the star-dials hinted of morn,  
At the end of our path a liquescent  
    And nebulous lustre was born,  
Out of which a miraculous crescent  
    Arose with a duplicate horn,  
Astarte's bediamonded crescent  
    Distinct with its duplicate horn.

And I said — " She is warmer than Dian :  
    She rolls through an ether of sighs,  
    She revels in a region of sighs :  
She has seen that the tears are not dry on  
    These cheeks, where the worm never dies,  
And has come past the stars of the Lion  
    To point us the path to the skies,  
    To the Lethean peace of the skies :  
Come up, in despite of the Lion,  
    To shine on us with her bright eyes :  
Come up through the lair of the Lion,  
    With love in her luminous eyes."

But Psyche, uplifting her finger,  
    Said — " Sadly this star I mistrust,  
    Her pallor I strangely mistrust :  
Oh, hasten ! — oh, let us not linger !  
    Oh, fly ! — let us fly ! — for we must."

## ULALUME

In terror she spoke, letting sink her  
    Wings until they trailed in the dust ;  
In agony sobbed, letting sink her  
    Plumes till they trailed in the dust,  
    Till they sorrowfully trailed in the dust.

I replied — “ This is nothing but dreaming :  
    Let us on by this tremulous light !  
    Let us bathe in this crystalline light !  
Its sibyllic splendor is beaming  
    With hope and in beauty to-night :  
    See, it flickers up the sky through the night !  
Ah, we safely may trust to its gleaming,  
    And be sure it will lead us aright :  
We safely may trust to a gleaming  
    That cannot but guide us aright,  
    Since it flickers up to Heaven through the night.”

Thus I pacified Psyche and kissed her,  
    And tempted her out of her gloom,  
    And conquered her scruples and gloom ;  
And we passed to the end of the vista,  
    But were stopped by the door of a tomb,  
    By the door of a legended tomb ;  
And I said — “ What is written, sweet sister,  
    On the door of this legended tomb ? ”  
She replied — “ Ulalume — Ulalume —  
    ’T is the vault of thy lost Ulalume ! ”

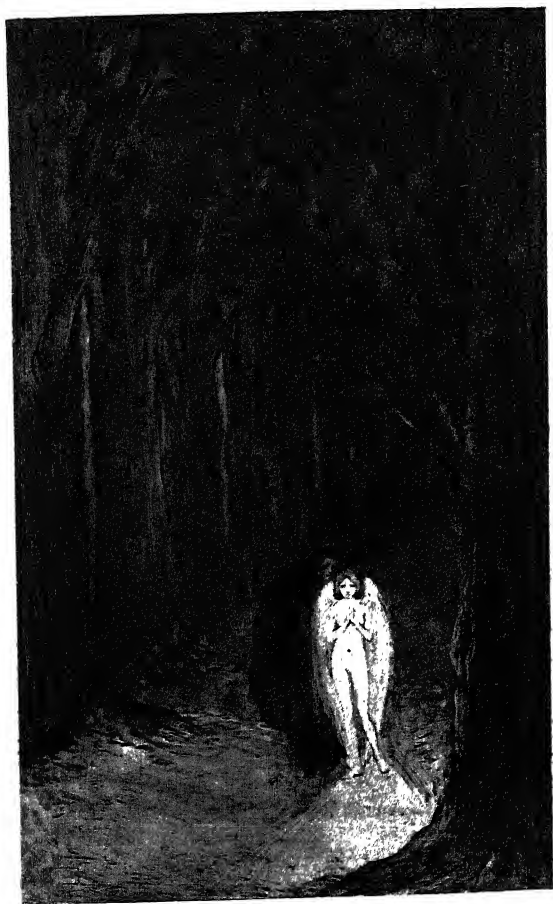
Then my heart it grew ashen and sober  
    As the leaves that were crispèd and sere,  
    As the leaves that were withering and sere,  
And I cried — “ It was surely October  
    On this very night of last year

## POEMS

That I journeyed — I journeyed down here,  
That I brought a dread burden down here:  
On this night of all nights in the year,  
Ah, what demon has tempted me here?  
Well I know, now, this dim lake of Auber,  
This misty mid region of Weir :  
Well I know, now, this dank tarn of Auber,  
This ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir."











## II

### SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

DRAMATIS PERSONÆ

---

POLITIAN, Earl of Leicester

DI BROGLIO, a Roman Duke

COUNT CASTIGLIONE, his Son

BALDAZZAR, Duke of Surrey, Friend to Politian

A MONK

LALAGE

ALESSANDRA, betrothed to CASTIGLIONE

JACINTA, Maid to LALAGE

The SCENE lies in Rome

# SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

AN UNPUBLISHED DRAMA

---

## I

ROME.—A Hall in a Palace. ALESSANDRA and CASTIGLIONE.

ALESSANDRA

Thou art sad, Castiglione.

CASTIGLIONE

Sad! — not I.

Oh, I 'm the happiest, happiest man in Rome!  
A few days more, thou knowest, my Alessandra,  
Will make thee mine. Oh, I am very happy!

ALESSANDRA

Methinks thou hast a singular way of showing  
Thy happiness! — what ails thee, cousin of mine?  
Why didst thou sigh so deeply?

CASTIGLIONE

Did I sigh?

I was not conscious of it. It is a fashion,  
A silly — a most silly fashion I have  
When I am very happy. Did I sigh? (*sighing*)

## POEMS

ALESSANDRA

Thou didst. Thou art not well. Thou hast indulged  
Too much of late, and I am vexed to see it.  
Late hours and wine, Castiglione, — these  
Will ruin thee ! thou art already altered ;  
Thy looks are haggard ; nothing so wears away  
The constitution as late hours and wine.

CASTIGLIONE (*musiug*)

Nothing, fair cousin, nothing, not even deep sorrow,  
Wears it away like evil hours and wine.  
I will amend.

ALESSANDRA

Do it ! I would have thee drop  
Thy riotous company, too — fellows low born ;  
Ill suit the like with old Di Broglio's heir  
And Alessandra's husband.

CASTIGLIONE

I will drop them.

ALESSANDRA

Thou wilt — thou must. Attend thou also more  
To thy dress and equipage ; they are over plain  
For thy lofty rank and fashion ; much depends  
Upon appearances.

CASTIGLIONE

I 'll see to it.

ALESSANDRA

Then see to it ! pay more attention, sir,  
To a becoming carriage ; much thou wantest  
In dignity.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

CASTIGLIONE

Much, much, oh, much I want  
In proper dignity.

ALESSANDRA (*haughtily*)

Thou mockest me, sir!

CASTIGLIONE (*abstractedly*)

Sweet, gentle Lalage!

ALESSANDRA

Heard I aright?

I speak to him — he speaks of Lalage!

Sir Count! (*places her hand on his shoulder*) what art  
thou dreaming? (*aside*) He's not well!

What ails thee, sir?

CASTIGLIONE (*starting*)

Cousin! fair cousin! — madam!

I crave thy pardon — indeed, I am not well.

Your hand from off my shoulder, if you please.

This air is most oppressive. — Madam — the Duke!

*Enter* DI BROGLIO

DI BROGLIO

My son, I've news for thee! — hey? — what's the  
matter? (*observing* ALESSANDRA)

I' the pouts? Kiss her, Castiglione! kiss her,

You dog! and make it up, I say, this minute!

I've news for you both. Politian is expected

Hourly in Rome — Politian, Earl of Leicester.

We'll have him at the wedding. 'T is his first visit  
To the imperial city.

POEMS

ALESSANDRA

What ! Politian  
Of Britain, Earl of Leicester ?

DI BROGLIO

The same, my love.  
We 'll have him at the wedding. A man quite young  
In years, but gray in fame. I have not seen him,  
But rumor speaks of him as of a prodigy  
Preëminent in arts and arms, and wealth,  
And high descent. We 'll have him at the wedding.

ALESSANDRA

I have heard much of this Politian.  
Gay, volatile, and giddy, is he not,  
And little given to thinking ?

DI BROGLIO

Far from it, love.  
No branch, they say, of all philosophy  
So deep abstruse he has not mastered it.  
Learnèd as few are learnèd.

ALESSANDRA

'T is very strange !  
I have known men have seen Politian  
And sought his company. They speak of him  
As of one who entered madly into life,  
Drinking the cup of pleasure to the dregs.

CASTIGLIONE

Ridiculous ! Now I have seen Politian  
And know him well : nor learnèd nor mirthful he.  
He is a dreamer, and a man shut out  
From common passions.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

DI BROGLIO

Children, we disagree.

Let us go forth and taste the fragrant air  
Of the garden. Did I dream, or did I hear  
Politian was a melancholy man? [exunt.]

II

A lady's apartment, with a window open and looking into a garden. LALAGE, in deep mourning, reading at a table on which lie some books and a hand-mirror. In the background JACINTA (a servant maid) leans carelessly upon a chair.

LALAGE

Jacinta! is it thou?

JACINTA (*pertly*)

Yes, ma'am, I 'm here.

LALAGE

I did not know, Jacinta, you were in waiting.  
Sit down — let not my presence trouble you —  
Sit down — for I am humble, most humble.

JACINTA (*aside*)

'Tis time.

(JACINTA seats herself in a sidelong manner upon the chair, resting her elbows upon the back, and regarding her mistress with a contemptuous look. LALAGE continues to read)

LALAGE

"It in another climate, so he said,  
Bore a bright golden flower, but not i' this soil!"  
(*pauses, turns over some leaves, and resumes*)  
"No lingering winters there, nor snow, nor shower,



POEMS

But Ocean ever to refresh mankind  
Breathes the shrill spirit of the western wind."  
Oh, beautiful! most beautiful! how like  
To what my fevered soul doth dream of Heaven!  
O happy land! (*pauses*)

She died — the maiden died!  
O still more happy maiden who couldst die!  
Jacinta!

(JACINTA *returns no answer, and LALAGE presently resumes*)

Again, — a similar tale  
Told of a beauteous dame beyond the sea.  
Thus speaketh one Ferdinand in the words of the  
play, —

"She died full young;" one Bossola answers him, —  
"I think not so — her infelicity  
Seemed to have years too many." — Ah, luckless lady  
Jacinta! (*still no answer*)

Here's a far sterner story,  
But like — oh, very like — in its despair,  
Of that Egyptian queen, winning so easily  
A thousand hearts — losing at length her own.  
She died. Thus endeth the history, and her maids  
Lean over her and weep, two gentle maids  
With gentle names — Eiros and Charmion:  
Rainbow and Dove!

Jacinta!

JACINTA (*pettishly*)

Madam, what *is* it?

LALAGE

Wilt thou, my good Jacinta, be so kind  
As go down in the library and bring me  
The Holy Evangelists?

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

JACINTA

Pshaw! [exit.

LALAGE

If there be balm  
For the wounded spirit in Gilead, it is there.  
Dew in the night-time of my bitter trouble  
Will there be found, — "dew sweeter far than that  
Which hangs like chains of pearl on Hermon hill."  
(re-enter JACINTA, and throws a volume on the table)

JACINTA

There, ma'am, 's the book. (*aside*) Indeed, she is very  
troublesome.

LALAGE (*astonished*)

What did'st thou say, Jacinta? Have I done aught  
To grieve thee or to vex thee? — I am sorry.  
For thou hast served me long and ever been  
Trustworthy and respectful. (*resumes her reading*)

JACINTA (*aside*)

I can't believe  
She has any more jewels — no — no — she gave me all.

LALAGE

What didst thou say, Jacinta? Now I bethink me,  
Thou hast not spoken lately of thy wedding.  
How fares good Ugo, and when is it to be?  
Can I do aught, is there no further aid  
Thou needest, Jacinta?

JACINTA (*aside*)

"Is there no *further* aid?"  
That's meant for me. (*aloud*) I'm sure, madam, you  
need not  
Be always throwing those jewels in my teeth.

## POEMS

### LALAGE

Jewels, Jacinta! Now, indeed, Jacinta,  
I thought not of the jewels.

### JACINTA

Oh! perhaps not!  
But then I might have sworn it. After all,  
There's Ugo says the ring is only paste,  
For he's sure the Count Castiglione never  
Would have given a real diamond to such as you;  
And at the best I'm certain, madam, you cannot  
Have use for jewels *now*. But I might have sworn it.  
[*exit.*]

(*LALAGE bursts into tears and leans her head upon  
the table; after a short pause raises it*)

### LALAGE

Poor Lalage! and is it come to this? —  
Thy servant maid! — but courage! — 't is but a viper  
Whom thou hast cherished to sting thee to the soul!  
(*taking up the mirror*)  
Ha! here at least's a friend — too much a friend  
In earlier days — a friend will not deceive thee.  
Fair mirror and true! now tell me (for thou canst)  
A tale, a pretty tale — and heed thou not  
Though it be rife with woe. It answers me.  
It speaks of sunken eyes and wasted cheeks,  
And Beauty long deceased — remembers me  
Of Joy departed — Hope, the seraph Hope,  
Inurned and entombed: — now, in a tone  
Low, sad, and solemn, but most audible,  
Whispers of early grave untimely yawning  
For ruined maid. Fair mirror and true, thou liest not:  
*Thou* hast no end to gain, no heart to break;

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

Castiglione lied who said he loved;  
Thou true — he false, false, false !

*(while she speaks, a monk enters her apartment,  
and approaches unobserved)*

MONK

Refuge thou hast,  
Sweet daughter, in Heaven. Think of eternal things,  
Give up thy soul to penitence, and pray !

LALAGE *(arising hurriedly)*

I *cannot* pray ! My soul is at war with God !  
The frightful sounds of merriment below  
Disturb my senses — go ! I cannot pray ;  
The sweet airs from the garden worry me ;  
Thy presence grieves me — go ! thy priestly raiment  
Fills me with dread, thy ebony crucifix  
With horror and awe !

MONK

Think of thy precious soul !

LALAGE

Think of my early days ! think of my father  
And mother in Heaven ; think of our quiet home,  
And the rivulet that ran before the door ;  
Think of my little sisters — think of them !  
And think of me ! think of my trusting love  
And confidence — his vows — my ruin — think — think  
Of my unspeakable misery ! — begone !  
Yet stay, yet stay ! — what was it thou saidst of prayer  
And penitence ? Didst thou not speak of faith  
And vows before the throne ?

MONK

I did.

POEMS

LALAGE

'T is well.

There *is* a vow were fitting should be made,  
A sacred vow, imperative and urgent,  
A solemn vow !

MONK

Daughter, this zeal is well.

LALAGE

Father, this zeal is anything but well.  
Hast thou a crucifix fit for this thing,  
A crucifix whereon to register  
This sacred vow ?     *(he hands her his own)*  
Not that — oh, no ! — no ! — no !  
   *(shuddering)*  
Not that ! Not that ! — I tell thee, holy man,  
Thy raiments and thy ebony cross affright me.  
Stand back ! I have a crucifix myself, —  
I have a crucifix ! Methinks 't were fitting  
The deed, the vow, the symbol of the deed,  
And the deed 's register should tally, father !  
      *(draws a cross-handled dagger and raises it on high)*  
Behold the cross wherewith a vow like mine  
Is written in Heaven !

MONK

Thy words are madness, daughter,  
And speak a purpose unholy — thy lips are livid —  
Thine eyes are wild — tempt not the wrath divine !  
Pause ere too late ! — oh, be not — be not rash !  
Swear not the oath — oh, swear it not !

LALAGE

'T is sworn

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

III

An apartment in a palace. POLITIAN and BALDAZZAR.

BALDAZZAR

Arouse thee now, Politian !  
Thou must not — nay indeed, indeed, thou shalt not  
Give way unto these humors. Be thyself.  
Shake off the idle fancies that beset thee,  
And live, for now thou diest.

POLITIAN

Not so, Baldazzar.  
Surely I live.

BALDAZZAR

Politian, it doth grieve me  
To see thee thus.

POLITIAN

Baldazzar, it doth grieve me  
To give thee cause for grief, my honored friend.  
Command me, sir ! what wouldst thou have me do ?  
At thy behest I will shake off that nature  
Which from my forefathers I did inherit,  
Which with my mother's milk I did imbibe,  
And be no more Politian, but some other  
Command me, sir !

BALDAZZAR

To the field then — to the field —  
To the senate or the field.

POEMS

POLITIAN

Alas ! alas !

There is an imp would follow me even there ;  
There is an imp *hath* followed me even there ;  
There is — what voice was that ?

BALDAZZAR

I heard it not.

I heard not any voice except thine own,  
And the echo of thine own.

POLITIAN

Then I but dreamed.

BALDAZZAR

Give not thy soul to dreams ! the camp, the court,  
Befit thee ; Fame awaits thee ; Glory calls, —  
And her, the trumpet-tongued, thou wilt not hear  
In hearkening to imaginary sounds  
And phantom voices.

POLITIAN

It *is* a phantom voice ! —  
Didst thou not hear it *then* ?

BALDAZZAR

I heard it not.

POLITIAN

Thou heardst it not ! — Baldazzar, speak no more  
To me, Politian, of thy camps and courts.  
Oh ! I am sick, sick, sick, even unto death,  
Of the hollow and high-sounding vanities  
Of the populous earth. Bear with me yet awhile !

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

We have been boys together — school-fellows,  
And now are friends, yet shall not be so long;  
For in the eternal city thou shalt do me  
A kind and gentle office; and a Power —  
A Power august, benignant and supreme —  
Shall then absolve thee of all further duties  
Unto thy friend.

BALDAZZAR

Thou speakest a fearful riddle  
I *will* not understand.

POLITIAN

Yet now as fate  
Approaches, and the Hours are breathing low,  
The sands of time are changed to golden grains  
And dazzle me, Baldazzar. Alas! alas!  
I cannot die, having within my heart  
So keen a relish for the beautiful  
As hath been kindled within it. Methinks the air  
Is balmier now than it was wont to be;  
Rich melodies are floating in the winds;  
A rarer loveliness bedecks the earth,  
And with a holier lustre the quiet moon  
Sitteth in Heaven. — Hist! hist! thou canst not say  
Thou hearest not now, Baldazzar?

BALDAZZAR

Indeed, I hear not.

POLITIAN

Not hear it! — listen now — listen! — the faintest  
sound  
And yet the sweetest that ear ever heard!  
A lady's voice! and sorrow in the tone! —



## POEMS

Baldazzar, it oppresses me like a spell !  
Again ! again ! how solemnly it falls  
Into my heart of hearts ! that eloquent voice  
Surely I never heard — yet it were well,  
Had I but heard it with its thrilling tones  
In earlier days.

### BALDAZZAR

I myself hear it now.  
Be still ! — the voice, if I mistake not greatly,  
Proceeds from yonder lattice, which you may see  
Very plainly through the window ; it belongs —  
Does it not — unto this palace of the Duke ?  
The singer is undoubtedly beneath  
The roof of His Excellency, and perhaps  
Is even that Alessandra of whom he spoke  
As the betrothèd of Castiglione,  
His son and heir.

### POLITIAN

Be still ! — it comes again.

### VOICE (*very faintly*)

“ And is thy heart so strong  
As for to leave me thus,  
Who have loved thee so long  
In wealth and woe among ?  
And is thy heart so strong  
As for to leave me thus ?  
Say nay — say nay ! ”

### BALDAZZAR

The song is English, and I oft have heard it  
In merry England — never so plaintively.  
Hist ! hist ! it comes again.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

VOICE (*more loudly*)

"Is it so strong  
As for to leave me thus,  
Who have loved thee so long  
In wealth and woe among?  
And is thy heart so strong  
As for to leave me thus?"

Say nay — say nay!"

BALDAZZAR

'T is hushed, and all is still!

POLITIAN

*All is not still.*

BALDAZZAR

Let us go down.

POLITIAN

Go down, Baldazzar, go!

BALDAZZAR

The hour is growing late — the Duke awaits us;  
Thy presence is expected in the hall  
Below. What ails thee, Earl Politian?

VOICE (*distinctly*)

"Who have loved thee so long,  
In wealth and woe among!  
And is thy heart so strong?"

Say nay — say nay!"

BALDAZZAR

Let us descend! — 't is time. Politian, give  
These fancies to the wind. Remember, pray,  
Your bearing lately savored much of rudeness  
Unto the Duke. Arouse thee, and remember!

POEMS

POLITIAN

Remember? I do. Lead on! I *do* remember.

(*going*)

Let us descend. Believe me, I would give,  
Freely would give the broad lands of my earldom  
To look upon the face hidden by yon lattice;  
"To gaze upon that veiled face, and hear  
Once more that silent tongue."

BALDAZZAR

Let me beg you, sir,  
Descend with me — the Duke may be offended.  
Let us go down, I pray you.

VOICE (*loudly*)

"Say nay! — say nay!"

POLITIAN (*aside*)

'Tis strange! — 'tis very strange — methought the  
voice

Chimed in with my desires and bade me stay.

(*approaching the window*)

Sweet voice! I heed thee, and will surely stay.

Now be this fancy, by Heaven, or be it fate,

Still will I not descend. Baldazzar, make

Apology unto the Duke for me;

I go not down to-night.

BALDAZZAR

Your lordship's pleasure  
Shall be attended to. Good-night, Politian.

POLITIAN

Good-night, my friend, good-night.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

IV

The gardens of a palace — moonlight. LALAGE and POLITIAN.

LALAGE

And dost thou speak of love  
To *me*, Politian? — dost thou speak of love  
To Lalage? — ah, woe — ah, woe is me!  
This mockery is most cruel, most cruel indeed!

POLITIAN

Weep not! oh, sob not thus! — thy bitter tears  
Will madden me. Oh, mourn not, Lalage;  
Be comforted! I know — I know it all,  
And still I speak of love. Look at me, brightest  
And beautiful Lalage! turn here thine eyes!  
Thou askest me if I could speak of love,  
Knowing what I know, and seeing what I have seen.  
Thou askest me that — and thus I answer thee,  
Thus on my bended knee I answer thee. (*kneeling*)  
Sweet Lalage, *I love thee — love thee — love thee;*  
Through good and ill, through weal and woe, I *love thee*.  
Not mother, with her first-born on her knee,  
Thrills with intenser love than I for thee.  
Not on God's altar, in any time or clime,  
Burned there a holier fire than burneth now  
Within my spirit for thee. And do I love? (*arising*)  
Even for thy woes I love thee — even for thy woes —  
Thy beauty, and thy woes.

LALAGE

Alas, proud Earl,  
Thou dost forget thyself, remembering me!  
How, in thy father's halls, among the maidens

## POEMS

Pure and reproachless of thy princely line,  
Could the dishonored Lalage abide,  
Thy wife, and with a tainted memory? —  
My seared and blighted name, how would it tally  
With the ancestral honors of thy house,  
And with thy glory?

### POLITIAN

Speak not to me of glory!

I hate — I loathe the name; I do abhor  
The unsatisfactory and ideal thing.  
Art thou not Lalage and I Politian?  
Do I not love — art thou not beautiful —  
What need we more? Ha! glory! — now speak not  
of it:

By all I hold most sacred and most solemn,  
By all my wishes now, my fears hereafter,  
By all I scorn on earth and hope in heaven,  
There is no deed I would more glory in  
Than in thy cause to scoff at this same glory  
And trample it under foot. What matters it,  
What matters it, my fairest and my best,  
That we go down unhonored and forgotten  
Into the dust — so we descend together?  
Descend together — and then — and then, perchance —

### LALAGE

Why dost thou pause, Politian?

### POLITIAN

And then, perchance,  
*Arise* together, Lalage, and roam  
The starry and quiet dwellings of the blest,  
And still ——

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

LALAGE

Why dost thou pause, Politian?

POLITIAN

And still *together — together!*

LALAGE

Now, Earl of Leicester,  
Thou *lovest* me! and in my heart of hearts  
I feel thou lovest me truly.

POLITIAN

Oh, Lalage! (*throwing himself upon his knee*)  
And lovest thou *me*?

LALAGE

Hist! hush! within the gloom  
Of yonder trees methought a figure passed —  
A spectral figure, solemn, and slow, and noiseless,  
Like the grim shadow Conscience, solemn and noiseless.  
(*walks across and returns*)

I was mistaken — 't was but a giant bough  
Stirred by the autumn wind. Politian!

POLITIAN

My Lalage — my love! why art thou moved?  
Why dost thou turn so pale? Not Conscience' self,  
Far less a shadow which thou likenest to it,  
Should shake the firm spirit thus. But the night wind  
Is chilly, and these melancholy boughs  
Throw over all things a gloom.

LALAGE

Politian!

Thou speakest to me of love. Knowest thou the land  
With which all tongues are busy, a land new found,

## POEMS

Miraculously found by one of Genoa,  
A thousand leagues within the golden west?  
A fairy land of flowers and fruit and sunshine,  
And crystal lakes, and over-arching forests,  
And mountains, around whose towering summits the  
winds

Of Heaven untrammelled flow — which air to breathe  
Is happiness now, and will be freedom hereafter  
In days that are to come?

### POLITIAN

Oh, wilt thou, wilt thou  
Fly to that Paradise, my Lalage — wilt thou  
Fly thither with me? There care shall be forgotten,  
And sorrow shall be no more, and Eros be all.  
And life shall then be mine, for I will live  
For thee, and in thine eyes; and thou shalt be  
No more a mourner, but the radiant Joys  
Shall wait upon thee, and the angel Hope  
Attend thee ever; and I will kneel to thee  
And worship thee, and call thee my beloved,  
My own, my beautiful, my love, my wife,  
My all; — oh, wilt thou — wilt thou, Lalage,  
Fly thither with me?

### LALAGE

A deed is to be done —  
Castiglione lives!

### POLITIAN

And he shall die! *[exit.*

### LALAGE (*after a pause*)

“And — he — shall — die!” — alas!  
Castiglione die? Who spoke the words?

## SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

Where am I? — what was it he said? — Politian!  
Thou art not gone — thou art not gone, Politian!  
I feel thou art not gone — yet dare not look,  
Lest I behold thee not; thou couldst not go  
With those words upon thy lips. Oh, speak to me!  
And let me hear thy voice — one word, one word,  
To say thou art not gone — one little sentence,  
To say how thou dost scorn, how thou dost hate  
My womanly weakness. Ha! ha! thou art not gone —  
Oh, speak to me! I knew thou wouldst not go!  
I knew thou wouldst not, couldst not, durst not go!  
Villain, thou art not gone — thou mockest me!  
And thus I clutch thee — thus! — He is gone, he is  
gone —  
Gone — gone! Where am I? — 'tis well — 'tis very  
well!  
So that the blade be keen, the blow be sure,  
'Tis well, 'tis very well — alas! alas!

## V

The suburbs. POLITIAN alone.

### POLITIAN

This weakness grows upon me. I am faint,  
And much, I fear me, ill — it will not do  
To die ere I have lived! Stay, stay thy hand,  
O Azrael, yet awhile! Prince of the Powers  
Of Darkness and the Tomb, oh, pity me!  
Oh, pity me! let me not perish now,  
In the budding of my Paradisal Hope!  
Give me to live yet — yet a little while!  
'Tis I who pray for life, I who so late  
Demanded but to die!



POEMS

*Enter* BALDAZZAR

What sayeth the Count?

(BALDAZZAR)

That knowing no cause of quarrel or of feud  
Between the Earl Politian and himself,  
He doth decline your cartel.

POLITIAN

What didst thou say?  
What answer was it you brought me, good Baldazzar? —

With what excessive fragrance the zephyr comes  
Laden from yonder bowers! a fairer day,  
Or one more worthy Italy, methinks,  
No mortal eyes have seen! — what said the Count?

BALDAZZAR

That he, Castiglione, not being aware  
Of any feud existing, or any cause  
Of quarrel. between your lordship and himself,  
Cannot accept the challenge.

POLITIAN

It is most true —  
All this is very true. — When saw you, sir,  
When saw you now, Baldazzar, in the frigid  
Ungential Britain which we left so lately,  
A heaven so calm as this, so utterly free  
From the evil taint of clouds? — and he did say?

BALDAZZAR

No more, my lord, than I have told you, sir:  
The Count Castiglione will not fight,  
Having no cause for quarrel.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

POLITIAN

Now this is true —  
All very true. Thou art my friend, Baldazzar,  
And I have not forgotten it ; thou 'lt do me  
A piece of service ? Wilt thou go back and say  
Unto this man, that I, the Earl of Leicester,  
Hold him a villain ? thus much, I prythee, say  
Unto the Count — it is exceeding just  
He should have cause for quarrel.

BALDAZZAR

My lord ! my friend ! —

POLITIAN (*aside*)

'Tis he — he comes himself ! (*aloud*) Thou reason-  
est well.  
I know what thou wouldst say — not send the mes-  
sage —  
Well ! — I will think of it — I will not send it.  
Now, prythee, leave me — hither doth come a person  
With whom affairs of a most private nature  
I would adjust.

BALDAZZAR

I go — to-morrow we meet —  
Do we not ? — at the Vatican —

POLITIAN

At the Vatican.  
[*exit* BALDAZZAR.]

*Enter* CASTIGLIONE

CASTIGLIONE

The Earl of Leicester here !

## POEMS

### POLITIAN

I am the Earl of Leicester, and thou seest —  
Dost thou not? — that I am here.

### CASTIGLIONE

My lord, some strange,  
Some singular mistake — misunderstanding —  
Hath without doubt arisen; thou hast been urged  
Thereby, in heat of anger, to address  
Some words most unaccountable, in writing,  
To me, Castiglione; the bearer being  
Baldazzar, Duke of Surrey. I am aware  
Of nothing which might warrant thee in this thing,  
Having given thee no offence. Ha! — am I right?  
'T was a mistake? — undoubtedly — we all  
Do err at times.

### POLITIAN

Draw, villain, and prate no more!

### CASTIGLIONE

Ha! — draw? — and villain? have at thee then at once,  
Proud Earl! (*draws*)

### POLITIAN (*drawing*)

Thus to the expiatory tomb,  
Untimely sepulchre, I do devote thee  
In the name of Lalage!

CASTIGLIONE (*letting fall his sword and recoiling  
to the extremity of the stage*)

Of Lalage!

Hold off thy sacred hand! — avaunt, I say!  
Avaunt — I will not fight thee — indeed, I dare not.

SCENES FROM "POLITIAN"

POLITIAN

Thou wilt not fight with me, didst say, Sir Count?  
Shall I be baffled thus? — now this is well;  
Didst say thou darest not? Ha!

CASTIGLIONE

I dare not — dare not —  
Hold off thy hand — with that beloved name  
So fresh upon thy lips I will not fight thee.  
I cannot — dare not.

POLITIAN

Now by my halidom  
I do believe thee! — coward, I do believe thee!

CASTIGLIONE

Ha! — coward! — this may not be!  
*(clutches his sword and staggers towards POLI-  
TIAN, but his purpose is changed before reaching  
him, and he falls upon his knee at the feet of  
the EARL)*

Alas! my lord,  
It is — it is — most true. In such a cause  
I am the veriest coward. Oh, pity me!

POLITIAN (*greatly softened*)

Alas! — I do — indeed I pity thee.

CASTIGLIONE

And Lalage —

POLITIAN

Scoundrel! — arise and die!

## POEMS

### CASTIGLIONE

It needeth not be ; thus — thus — oh, let me die  
Thus on my bended knee ! It were most fitting  
That in this deep humiliation I perish ;  
For in the fight I will not raise a hand  
Against thee, Earl of Leicester. Strike thou home —  
*(baring his bosom)*  
Here is no let or hindrance to thy weapon —  
Strike home. I will not fight thee.

### POLITIAN

Now, 's death and hell !  
Am I not — am I not sorely — grievously tempted  
To take thee at thy word ? But mark me, sir :  
Think not to fly me thus. Do thou prepare  
For public insult in the streets before  
The eyes of the citizens. I 'll follow thee —  
Like an avenging spirit I 'll follow thee  
Even unto death. Before those whom thou lovest,  
Before all Rome I 'll taunt thee, villain,—I 'll taunt thee,  
Dost hear ? with cowardice — thou wilt not fight me ?  
Thou liest ! thou shalt ! *[exit.]*

### CASTIGLIONE

Now this, indeed, is just —  
Most righteous, and most just — avenging Heaven !

III  
INVOCATIONS

75



## INVOCATIONS

---

### TO HELEN

HELEN, thy beauty is to me  
Like those Nicæan barks of yore,  
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,  
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore  
To his own native shore.

On desperate seas long wont to roam,  
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,  
Thy Naiad airs, have brought me home  
To the glory that was Greece  
And the grandeur that was Rome.

Lo ! in yon brilliant window-niche  
How statue-like I see thee stand,  
The agate lamp within thy hand !  
Ah, Psyche, from the regions which  
Are Holy Land !



TO F——

BELOVED! amid the earnest woes  
That crowd around my earthly path  
(Drear path, alas! where grows  
Not even one lonely rose),  
My soul at least a solace hath  
In dreams of thee, and therein knows  
An Eden of bland repose.

And thus thy memory is to me  
Like some enchanted far-off isle  
In some tumultuous sea, —  
Some ocean throbbing far and free  
With storms, but where meanwhile  
Serenest skies continually  
Just o'er that one bright island smile.

## TO ONE IN PARADISE

THOU wast all that to me, love,  
For which my soul did pine :  
A green isle in the sea, love,  
A fountain and a shrine  
All wreathed with fairy fruits and flowers,  
And all the flowers were mine.

Ah, dream too bright to last !  
Ah, starry Hope, that didst arise  
But to be overcast !  
A voice from out the Future cries,  
"On! on!" — but o'er the Past  
(Dim gulf!) my spirit hovering lies  
Mute, motionless, aghast.

For, alas! alas! with me  
The light of Life is o'er !  
No more — no more — no more —  
(Such language holds the solemn sea  
To the sands upon the shore)  
Shall bloom the thunder-blasted tree,  
Or the stricken eagle soar.

And all my days are trances,  
And all my nightly dreams

TO F——

BELOVED! amid the earnest woes  
That crowd around my earthly path  
(Drear path, alas! where grows  
Not even one lonely rose),  
My soul at least a solace hath  
In dreams of thee, and therein knows  
An Eden of bland repose.

And thus thy memory is to me  
Like some enchanted far-off isle  
In some tumultuous sea, —  
Some ocean throbbing far and free  
With storms, but where meanwhile  
Serenest skies continually  
Just o'er that one bright island smile.

## TO ONE IN PARADISE

THOU wast all that to me, love,  
For which my soul did pine :  
A green isle in the sea, love,  
A fountain and a shrine  
All wreathed with fairy fruits and flowers,  
And all the flowers were mine.

Ah, dream too bright to last !  
Ah, starry Hope, that didst arise  
But to be overcast !  
A voice from out the Future cries,  
"On! on!" — but o'er the Past  
(Dim gulf!) my spirit hovering lies  
Mute, motionless, aghast.

For, alas! alas! with me  
The light of Life is o'er !  
No more — no more — no more —  
(Such language holds the solemn sea  
To the sands upon the shore)  
Shall bloom the thunder-blasted tree,  
Or the stricken eagle soar.

And all my days are trances,  
And all my nightly dreams

## INVOCATIONS

Are where thy gray eye glances,  
And where thy footstep gleams —  
In what ethereal dances,  
By what eternal streams.

TO F——s S. O——d

THOU wouldst be loved? — then let thy heart  
From its present pathway part not:  
Being everything which now thou art,  
Be nothing which thou art not.  
So with the world thy gentle ways,  
Thy grace, thy more than beauty,  
Shall be an endless theme of praise,  
And love — a simple duty.

## A VALENTINE

FOR her this rhyme is penned, whose luminous eyes,  
Brightly expressive as the twins of Leda,  
Shall find her own sweet name, that nestling lies  
Upon the page, enwrapped from every reader.  
Search narrowly the lines ! they hold a treasure  
Divine, a talisman, an amulet  
That must be worn at heart. Search well the measure —  
The words — the syllables. Do not forget  
The trivialest point, or you may lose your labor :  
And yet there is in this no Gordian knot  
Which one might not undo without a sabre,  
If one could merely comprehend the plot.  
Enwritten upon the leaf where now are peering  
Eyes scintillating soul, there lie *perdus*  
Three eloquent words oft uttered in the hearing  
Of poets, by poets — as the name is a poet's, too.  
Its letters, although naturally lying  
Like the knight Pinto, Mendez Ferdinando,  
Still form a synonym for Truth. — Cease trying !  
You will not read the riddle, though you do the best  
you can do.

## AN ENIGMA

“SELDOM we find,” says Solomon Don Dunce,  
“Half an idea in the profoundest sonnet.  
Through all the flimsy things we see at once  
As easily as through a Naples bonnet —  
Trash of all trash ! how can a lady don it ?  
Yet heavier far than your Petrarchan stuff,  
Owl-downy nonsense that the faintest puff  
Twirls into trunk-paper the while you con it.”  
And, veritably, Sol is right enough.  
The general tuckermanities are arrant  
Bubbles, ephemeral and so transparent ;  
But *this* is, now, you may depend upon it,  
Stable, opaque, immortal — all by dint  
Of the dear names that lie concealed within ’t.



## TO HELEN

I SAW thee once — once only — years ago :  
I must not say how many — but not many.  
It was a July midnight ; and from out  
A full-orbed moon, that, like thine own soul, soaring  
Sought a precipitate pathway up through heaven,  
There fell a silvery-silken veil of light,  
With quietude and sultriness and slumber,  
Upon the upturned faces of a thousand  
Roses that grew in an enchanted garden,  
Where no wind dared to stir, unless on tiptoe :  
Fell on the upturned faces of these roses  
That gave out, in return for the love-light,  
Their odorous souls in an ecstatic death :  
Fell on the upturned faces of these roses  
That smiled and died in this parterre, enchanted  
By thee, and by the poetry of thy presence.

Clad all in white, upon a violet bank  
I saw thee half reclining ; while the moon  
Fell on the upturned faces of the roses,  
And on thine own, upturned — alas, in sorrow !

Was it not Fate, that, on this July midnight —  
Was it not Fate (whose name is also Sorrow)

## TO HELEN

That bade me pause before that garden-gate  
To breathe the incense of those slumbering roses?  
No footstep stirred : the hated world all slept,  
Save only thee and me — O Heaven ! O God !  
How my heart beats in coupling those two words ! —  
Save only thee and me. I paused, I looked,  
And in an instant all things disappeared.  
(Ah, bear in mind this garden was enchanted !)  
The pearly lustre of the moon went out :  
The mossy banks and the meandering paths,  
The happy flowers and the repining trees,  
Were seen no more : the very roses' odors  
Died in the arms of the adoring airs.  
All, all expired save thee — save less than thou :  
Save only the divine light in thine eyes,  
Save but the soul in thine uplifted eyes :  
I saw but them — they were the world to me ;  
I saw but them, saw only them for hours,  
Saw only them until the moon went down.  
What wild heart-histories seemed to lie enwritten  
Upon those crystalline, celestial spheres ;  
How dark a woe, yet how sublime a hope ;  
How silently serene a sea of pride ;  
How daring an ambition ; yet how deep,  
How fathomless a capacity for love !

But now, at length, dear Dian sank from sight,  
Into a western couch of thunder-cloud ;  
And thou, a ghost, amid the entombing trees  
Didst glide away. Only thine eyes remained :  
They would not go — they never yet have gone ;  
Lighting my lonely pathway home that night,  
They have not left me (as my hopes have) since ;  
They follow me — they lead me through the years ;

## INVOCATIONS

They are my ministers — yet I their slave ;  
Their office is to illumine and enkindle —  
My duty, to be saved by their bright light,  
And purified in their electric fire,  
And sanctified in their elysian fire ;  
They fill my soul with beauty (which is hope),  
And are, far up in heaven, the stars I kneel to  
In the sad, silent watches of my night ;  
While even in the meridian glare of day  
I see them still — two sweetly scintillant  
Venuses, unextinguished by the sun.

TO —

I HEED not that my earthly lot  
Hath little of Earth in it,  
That years of love have been forgot  
In the hatred of a minute :  
I mourn not that the desolate  
Are happier, sweet, than I,  
But that you sorrow for my fate  
Who am a passer-by.

TO M. L. S—

OF all who hail thy presence as the morning ;  
Of all to whom thine absence is the night,  
The blotting utterly from out high heaven  
The sacred sun ; of all who, weeping, bless thee  
Hourly for hope, for life, ah ! above all,  
For the resurrection of deep-buried faith  
In truth, in virtue, in humanity ;  
Of all who, on despair's unhallowed bed  
Lying down to die, have suddenly arisen  
At thy soft-murmured words, " Let there be light ! "  
At the soft-murmured words that were fulfilled  
In the seraphic glancing of thine eyes ;  
Of all who owe thee most, whose gratitude  
Nearest resembles worship, oh, remember  
The truest, the most fervently devoted,  
And think that these weak lines are written by him :  
By him, who, as he pens them, thrills to think  
His spirit is communing with an angel's.

TO — — —

NOT long ago the writer of these lines,  
In the mad pride of intellectuality,  
Maintained "the power of words" — denied that ever  
A thought arose within the human brain  
Beyond the utterance of the human tongue :  
And now, as if in mockery of that boast,  
Two words, two foreign soft dissyllables,  
Italian tones, made only to be murmured  
By angels dreaming in the moonlit "dew  
That hangs like chains of pearl on Hermon hill,"  
Have stirred from out the abysses of his heart  
Unthought-like thoughts, that are the souls of  
thought, —

Richer, far wilder, far diviner visions  
Than even the seraph harper, Israfel  
(Who has "the sweetest voice of all God's creatures"),  
Could hope to utter. And I — my spells are broken ;  
The pen falls powerless from my shivering hand ;  
With thy dear name as text, though bidden by thee,  
I cannot write — I cannot speak or think —  
Alas, I cannot feel ; for 't is not feeling, —  
This standing motionless upon the golden  
Threshold of the wide-open gate of dreams,  
Gazing entranced adown the gorgeous vista,  
And thrilling as I see, upon the right,  
Upon the left, and all the way along,  
Amid empurpled vapors, far away  
To where the prospect terminates — thee only.

FOR ANNIE

THANK Heaven ! the crisis,  
The danger, is past,  
And the lingering illness  
Is over at last,  
And the fever called " Living "  
Is conquered at last.

Sadly I know  
I am shorn of my strength,  
And no muscle I move  
As I lie at full length :  
But no matter ! — I feel  
I am better at length.

And I rest so composedly  
Now, in my bed,  
That any beholder  
Might fancy me dead,  
Might start at beholding me,  
Thinking me dead.

The moaning and groaning,  
The sighing and sobbing,  
Are quieted now,  
With that horrible throbbing  
At heart : — ah, that horrible,  
Horrible throbbing !

FOR ANNIE

The sickness, the nausea,  
The pitiless pain,  
Have ceased, with the fever  
That maddened my brain,  
With the fever called "Living"  
That burned in my brain.

And oh! of all tortures,  
That torture the worst  
Has abated — the terrible  
Torture of thirst  
For the naphthaline river  
Of Passion accurst:  
I have drank of a water  
That quenches all thirst:

Of a water that flows,  
With a lullaby sound,  
From a spring but a very few  
Feet under ground,  
From a cavern not very far  
Down under ground.

And ah! let it never  
Be foolishly said  
That my room it is gloomy,  
And narrow my bed;  
For man never slept  
In a different bed:  
And, *to sleep*, you must slumber  
In just such a bed.

My tantalized spirit  
Here blandly reposes,



## INVOCATIONS

Forgetting, or never  
    Regretting, its roses :  
Its old agitations  
    Of myrtles and roses ;

For now, while so quietly  
    Lying, it fancies  
A holier odor  
    About it, of pansies :  
A rosemary odor,  
    Commingled with pansies,  
With rue and the beautiful  
    Puritan pansies.

And so it lies happily,  
    Bathing in many  
A dream of the truth  
    And the beauty of Annie,  
Drowned in a bath  
    Of the tresses of Annie.

She tenderly kissed me,  
    She fondly caressed,  
And then I fell gently  
    To sleep on her breast,  
Deeply to sleep  
    From the heaven of her breast.

When the light was extinguished,  
    She covered me warm,  
And she prayed to the angels  
    To keep me from harm,  
To the queen of the angels  
    To shield me from harm.

FOR ANNIE

And I lie so composedly  
Now, in my bed,  
(Knowing her love)  
That you fancy me dead;  
And I rest so contentedly  
Now, in my bed,  
(With her love at my breast)  
That you fancy me dead,  
That you shudder to look at me,  
Thinking me dead.

But my heart it is brighter  
Than all of the many  
Stars in the sky,  
For it sparkles with Annie:  
It glows with the light  
Of the love of my Annie,  
With the thought of the light  
Of the eyes of my Annie.

## TO MY MOTHER

BECAUSE I feel that, in the Heavens above,  
The angels, whispering to one another,  
Can find among their burning terms of love  
None so devotional as that of "Mother,"  
Therefore by that dear name I long have called you —  
You who are more than mother unto me,  
And fill my heart of hearts, where Death installed you  
In setting my Virginia's spirit free.  
My mother, my own mother, who died early,  
Was but the mother of myself; but you  
Are mother to the one I loved so dearly,  
And thus are dearer than the mother I knew  
By that infinity with which my wife  
Was dearer to my soul than its soul-life.

IV  
EARLY POEMS

NOTE: 1845

PRIVATE reasons — some of which have reference to the sin of plagiarism, and others to the date of Tennyson's first poems — have induced me, after some hesitation, to republish these, the crude compositions of my earliest boyhood. They are printed verbatim — without alteration from the original edition — the date of which is too remote to be judiciously acknowledged.

E. A. P.

## EARLY POEMS

---

### TAMERLANE

KIND solace in a dying hour !  
Such, father, is not (now) my theme ;  
I will not madly deem that power  
Of Earth may shrive me of the sin  
Unearthly pride hath revelled in ;  
I have no time to dote or dream.  
You call it hope — that fire of fire !  
It is but agony of desire ;  
If I *can* hope — O God ! I can —  
Its fount is holier, more divine ;  
I would not call thee fool, old man,  
But such is not a gift of thine.

Know thou the secret of a spirit  
Bowed from its wild pride into shame.  
O yearning heart, I did inherit  
Thy withering portion with the fame,  
The searing glory which hath shone  
Amid the jewels of my throne —  
Halo of Hell — and with a pain  
Not Hell shall make me fear again,  
O craving heart, for the lost flowers

## EARLY POEMS

And sunshine of my summer hours !  
The undying voice of that dead time,  
With its interminable chime,  
Rings, in the spirit of a spell,  
Upon thy emptiness — a knell.

I have not always been as now :  
The fevered diadem on my brow  
I claimed and won usurpingly.  
Hath not the same fierce heirdom given  
Rome to the Cæsar, this to me ? —  
The heritage of a kingly mind,  
And a proud spirit which hath striven  
Triumphantly with human kind.

On mountain soil I first drew life :  
The mists of the Taglay have shed  
Nightly their dew upon my head ;  
And, I believe, the wingèd strife  
And tumult of the headlong air  
Have nestled in my very hair.

So late from Heaven — that dew — it fell  
( 'Mid dreams of an unholy night )  
Upon me with the touch of Hell,  
While the red flashing of the light  
From clouds that hung, like banners, o'er,  
Appeared to my half-closing eye  
The pageantry of monarchy,  
And the deep trumpet-thunder's roar  
Came hurriedly upon me, telling  
Of human battle, where my voice,  
My own voice, silly child ! was swelling

TAMERLANE

(Oh, how my spirit would rejoice,  
And leap within me at the cry)  
The battle-cry of Victory!

The rain came down upon my head  
Unsheltered, and the heavy wind  
Rendered me mad and deaf and blind :  
It was but man, I thought, who shed  
Laurels upon me : and the rush,  
The torrent of the chilly air,  
Gurgled within my ear the crush  
Of empires — with the captive's prayer,  
The hum of suitors, and the tone  
Of flattery 'round a sovereign's throne.

My passions, from that hapless hour,  
Usurped a tyranny which men  
Have deemed, since I have reached to power,  
My innate nature — be it so :  
But, father, there lived one who, then,  
Then, in my boyhood, when their fire  
Burned with a still intenser glow  
(For passion must, with youth, expire)  
E'en *then* who knew this iron heart  
In woman's weakness had a part.

I have no words — alas ! — to tell  
The loveliness of loving well.  
Nor would I now attempt to trace  
The more than beauty of a face  
Whose lineaments, upon my mind,  
Are — shadows on the unstable wind :  
Thus I remember having dwelt  
Some page of early lore upon,



## EARLY POEMS

With loitering eye, till I have felt  
The letters, with their meaning, melt  
To fantasies with none.

Oh, she was worthy of all love!  
Love, as in infancy, was mine:  
'T was such as angel minds above  
Might envy; her young heart the shrine  
On which my every hope and thought  
Were incense, then a goodly gift,  
For they were childish and upright,  
Pure as her young example taught:  
Why did I leave it, and, adrift,  
Trust to the fire within, for light?

We grew in age and love together, .  
Roaming the forest and the wild;  
My breast her shield in wintry weather;  
And when the friendly sunshine smiled,  
And she would mark the opening skies,  
*I* saw no Heaven but in her eyes.  
Young Love's first lesson is the heart:  
For 'mid that sunshine and those smiles,  
When, from our little cares apart,  
And laughing at her girlish wiles,  
*I*'d throw me on her throbbing breast  
And pour my spirit out in tears,  
There was no need to speak the rest,  
No need to quiet any fears  
Of her — who asked no reason why,  
But turned on me her quiet eye.

Yet more than worthy of the love  
My spirit struggled with, and strove,

## TAMERLANE

When on the mountain peak alone  
Ambition lent it a new tone, —  
I had no being but in thee:

The world, and all it did contain  
In the earth, the air, the sea, —

Its joy, its little lot of pain  
That was new pleasure, the ideal

Dim vanities of dreams by night,  
And dimmer nothings which were real  
(Shadows, and a more shadowy light),  
Parted upon their misty wings,

And so confusedly became  
Thine image, and a name, a name, —  
Two separate yet most intimate things.

I was ambitious — have you known

The passion, father? You have not.

A cottager, I marked a throne

Of half the world as all my own,

And murmured at such lowly lot;

But, just like any other dream,

Upon the vapor of the dew

My own had passed, did not the beam

Of beauty which did while it through

The minute, the hour, the day, oppress

My mind with double loveliness.

We walked together on the crown

Of a high mountain which looked down,

Afar from its proud natural towers

Of rock and forest, on the hills —

The dwindled hills! begirt with bowers

And shouting with a thousand rills.

## EARLY POEMS

I spoke to her of power and pride,  
But mystically, in such guise  
That she might deem it nought beside  
The moment's converse; in her eyes  
I read, perhaps too carelessly,  
A mingled feeling with my own;  
The flush on her bright cheek to me  
Seemed to become a queenly throne  
Too well that I should let it be  
Light in the wilderness alone.

I wrapped myself in grandeur then  
And donned a visionary crown;  
Yet it was not that Fantasy  
Had thrown her mantle over me;  
But that, among the rabble — men,  
Lion ambition is chained down  
And crouches to a keeper's hand:  
Not so in deserts where the grand,  
The wild, the terrible, conspire  
With their own breath to fan his fire.

Look 'round thee now on Samarcand!  
Is she not queen of Earth? her pride  
Above all cities? in her hand  
Their destinies? in all beside  
Of glory which the world hath known,  
Stands she not nobly and alone?  
Falling, her veriest stepping-stone  
Shall form the pedestal of a throne!  
And who her sovereign? Timour — he  
Whom the astonished people saw  
Striding o'er empires haughtily  
A diademed outlaw!





# **TAMERLANE**

AND

## **OTHER POEMS.**

---

**BY A BOSTONIAN.**

---

Young heads are giddy, and young hearts are warm,  
And make mistakes for manhood to reform.—COWPER.



**BOSTON:**  
**CALVIN F S. THOMAS.....PRINTER.**

.....

**1827.**

---

# Printing.

---

**CALVIN F. S. THOMAS**

CONTINUES TO EXECUTE

**BOOK & JOB PRINTING**

*IN ALL ITS BRANCHES,*

INCLUDING

Books, Pamphlets, Catalogues, Cards,  
Show Bills, &c. &c.

ON THE MOST REASONABLE TERMS

---

**NO. 70,**

---

**WASHINGTON-STREET, BOSTON.**

CORNER OF STATE STREET.

## TAMERLANE

O human love, thou spirit given,  
On Earth, of all we hope in Heaven!  
Which fall'st into the soul like rain  
Upon the Siroc-withered plain,  
And, failing in thy power to bless,  
But leav'st the heart a wilderness!  
Idea! which bindest life around  
With music of so strange a sound  
And beauty of so wild a birth —  
Farewell! for I have won the Earth.

When Hope, the eagle that towered, could see  
No cliff beyond him in the sky,  
His pinions were bent droopingly,  
And homeward turned his softened eye.  
'T was sunset: when the sun will part,  
There comes a sullenness of heart  
To him who still would look upon  
The glory of the summer sun.  
That soul will hate the evening mist  
So often lovely, and will list  
To the sound of the coming darkness (known  
To those whose spirits hearken) as one  
Who, in a dream of night, *would* fly,  
But *cannot*, from a danger nigh.

What though the moon — the white moon  
Shed all the splendor of her noon?  
Her smile is chilly, and her beam,  
In that time of dreariness, will seem  
(So like you gather in your breath)  
A portrait taken after death.



EARLY POEMS

And boyhood is a summer sun  
Whose waning is the dreariest one;  
For all we live to know is known,  
And all we seek to keep hath flown.  
Let life, then, as the day-flower, fall  
With the noonday beauty — which is all !

I reached my home, my home no more,  
For all had flown who made it so.  
I passed from out its mossy door,  
And, though my tread was soft and low,  
A voice came from the threshold stone  
Of one whom I had earlier known :  
Oh, I defy thee, Hell, to show,  
On beds of fire that burn below,  
An humbler heart — a deeper woe.

Father, I firmly do believe —  
I *know*, for Death, who comes for me  
From regions of the blest afar  
Where there is nothing to deceive,  
Hath left his iron gate ajar,  
And rays of truth you cannot see  
Are flashing through Eternity —  
I do believe that Eblis hath  
A snare in every human path ;  
Else how, when in the holy grove  
I wandered of the idol, Love,  
Who daily scents his snowy wings  
With incense of burnt offerings  
From the most unpolluted things,  
Whose pleasant bowers are yet so riven  
Above with trellised rays from Heaven

## TAMERLANE

No mote may shun, no tiniest fly,  
The lightning of his eagle eye, —  
How was it that Ambition crept,  
Unseen, amid the revels there,  
Till, growing bold, he laughed and leapt  
In the tangles of Love's very hair?

## TO SCIENCE

### A PROLOGUE TO "AL AARAAF"

SCIENCE! true daughter of Old Time thou art,  
Who alterest all things with thy peering eyes.  
Why preyest thou thus upon the poet's heart,  
Vulture, whose wings are dull realities?  
How should he love thee? or how deem thee wise,  
Who wouldst not leave him in his wandering  
To seek for treasure in the jewelled skies,  
Albeit he soared with an undaunted wing?  
Hast thou not dragged Diana from her car,  
And driven the Hamadryad from the wood  
To seek a shelter in some happier star?  
Hast thou not torn the Naiad from her flood,  
The Elfin from the green grass, and from me  
The summer dream beneath the tamarind-tree?

## AL AARAAF

### PART I

OH! nothing earthly save the ray  
(Thrown back from flowers) of Beauty's eye,  
As in those gardens where the day  
Springs from the gems of Circassy:  
Oh! nothing earthly save the thrill  
Of melody in woodland rill,  
Or (music of the passion-hearted)  
Joy's voice so peacefully departed  
That, like the murmur in the shell,  
Its echo dwelleth and will dwell:  
Oh! nothing of the dross of ours,  
Yet all the beauty, all the flowers  
That list our love, and deck our bowers,  
Adorn yon world afar, afar  
The wandering star.

'T was a sweet time for Nesace: for there  
Her world lay lolling on the golden air,  
Near four bright suns, a temporary rest,  
An oasis in desert of the blest.  
Away — away — 'mid seas of rays that roll  
Empyrean splendor o'er the unchained soul,—  
The soul that scarce (the billows are so dense)  
Can struggle to its destined eminence,—

## EARLY POEMS

To distant spheres, from time to time, she rode,  
And late to ours, the favored one of God;  
But, now, the ruler of an anchored realm,  
She throws aside the sceptre, leaves the helm,  
And, amid incense and high spiritual hymns,  
Laves in quadruple light her angel limbs.

Now happiest, loveliest in yon lovely Earth,  
Whence sprang the "Idea of Beauty" into birth  
(Falling in wreaths through many a startled star,  
Like woman's hair 'mid pearls, until, afar,  
It lit on hills Achaian, and there dwelt),  
She looked into Infinity, and knelt.  
Rich clouds, for canopies, about her curled,  
Fit emblems of the model of her world,  
Seen but in beauty, not impeding sight  
Of other beauty glittering through the light, —  
A wreath that twined each starry form around,  
And all the opaled air in color bound.

All hurriedly she knelt upon a bed  
Of flowers: of lilies such as reared the head  
On the fair Capo Deucato, and sprang  
So eagerly around about to hang  
Upon the flying footsteps of — deep pride —  
Of her who loved a mortal, and so died;  
The Sephalica, budding with young bees,  
Upreared its purple stem around her knees, —  
And gemmy flower, of Trebizond misnamed,  
Inmate of highest stars where erst it shamed  
All other loveliness; — its honeyed dew  
(The fabled nectar that the heathen knew),  
Deliriously sweet, was dropped from Heaven,  
And fell on gardens of the unforgiven

In Trebizond, and on a sunny flower  
 So like its own above that, to this hour,  
 It still remaineth, torturing the bee  
 With madness and unwonted revery;  
 In Heaven, and all its environs, the leaf  
 And blossom of the fairy plant in grief  
 Disconsolate linger, — grief that hangs her head,  
 Repenting follies that full long have fled,  
 Heaving her white breast to the balmy air,  
 Like guilty beauty, chastened, and more fair: —  
 Nyctanthies too, as sacred as the light  
 She fears to perfume, perfuming the night;  
 And Clytia, pondering between many a sun,  
 While pettish tears adown her petals run;  
 And that aspiring flower that sprang on Earth,  
 And died ere scarce exalted into birth,  
 Bursting its odorous heart in spirit to wing  
 Its way to Heaven from garden of a king;  
 And Valisnerian lotus, thither flown  
 From struggling with the waters of the Rhone;  
 And thy most lovely purple perfume, Zante, —  
 Isola d'oro, fior di Levante!  
 And the Nelumbo bud that floats forever  
 With Indian Cupid down the holy river: —  
 Fair flowers, and fairy! to whose care is given  
 To bear the Goddess' song, in odors, up to Heaven:

"Spirit, that dwellest where,  
     In the deep sky,  
 The terrible and fair  
     In beauty vie!  
 Beyond the line of blue,  
     The boundary of the star

EARLY POEMS

Which turneth at the view  
Of thy barrier and thy bar, —  
Of the barrier overgone  
By the comets who were cast  
From their pride, and from their throne,  
To be drudges till the last, —  
To be carriers of fire  
(The red fire of their heart)  
With speed that may not tire,  
And with pain that shall not part, —  
Who livest — *that* we know —  
In Eternity — we feel —  
But the shadow of whose brow  
What spirit shall reveal?  
Though the beings whom thy Nesace,  
Thy messenger, hath known,  
Have dreamed for thy Infinity  
A model of their own,  
Thy will is done, O God!  
The star hath ridden high  
Through many a tempest, but she rode  
Beneath thy burning eye;  
And here, in thought, to thee —  
In thought that can alone  
Ascend thy empire and so be  
A partner of thy throne —  
By wingèd Fantasy  
My embassy is given,  
Till secrecy shall knowledge be  
In the environs of Heaven."

She ceased — and buried then her burning cheek,  
Abashed, amid the lilies there to seek

A shelter from the fervor of His eye;  
 For the stars trembled at the Deity.  
 She stirred not — breathed not — for a voice was  
     there,

How solemnly pervading the calm air !  
 A sound of silence on the startled ear,  
 Which dreamy poets name “the music of the sphere !”  
 Ours is a world of words : Quiet we call  
 “Silence” — which is the merest word of all.  
 All Nature speaks, and even ideal things  
 Flap shadowy sounds from visionary wings;  
 But ah ! not so when thus in realms on high  
 The eternal voice of God is passing by,  
 And the red winds are withering in the sky : —

“What though in worlds which sightless cycles run,  
 Linked to a little system, and one sun, —  
 Where all my love is folly, and the crowd  
 Still think my terrors but the thunder-cloud,  
 The storm, the earthquake, and the ocean-wrath, —  
 (Ah ! will they cross me in my angrier path ? )  
 What though in worlds which own a single sun  
 The sands of Time grow dimmer as they run,  
 Yet thine is my resplendency, so given  
 To bear my secrets through the upper Heaven !  
 Leave tenantless thy crystal home, and fly,  
 With all thy train, athwart the moony sky,  
 Apart — like fireflies in Sicilian night,  
 And wing to other worlds another light !  
 Divulge the secrets of thy embassy  
 To the proud orbs that twinkle, and so be  
 To every heart a barrier and a ban  
 Lest the stars totter in the guilt of man !”



## EARLY POEMS

Up rose the maiden in the yellow night,  
The single-moonèd eve! On Earth we plight  
Our faith to one love, and one moon adore :  
The birthplace of young Beauty had no more.  
As sprang that yellow star from downy hours,  
Up rose the maiden from her shrine of flowers,  
And bent o'er sheeny mountain and dim plain  
Her way, but left not yet her Therasæan reign.

## PART II

HIGH on a mountain of enamelled head, —  
Such as the drowsy shepherd on his bed  
Of giant pasturage lying at his ease,  
Raising his heavy eyelid, starts and sees  
With many a muttered "hope to be forgiven,"  
What time the moon is quadrated in Heaven, —  
Of rosy head that, towering far away  
Into the sun-lit ether, caught the ray  
Of sunken suns at eve, at noon of night,  
While the moon danced with the fair stranger light ; —  
Upreared upon such height arose a pile  
Of gorgeous columns on the unburdened air,  
Flashing from Parian marble that twin smile  
Far down upon the wave that sparkled there,  
And nursled the young mountain in its lair.  
Of molten stars their pavement, such as fall  
Through the ebon air, besilvering the pall  
Of their own dissolution, while they die, —  
Adorning then the dwellings of the sky.  
A dome, by linkèd light from Heaven let down,  
Sat gently on these columns as a crown ;

A window of one circular diamond, there,  
 Looked out above into the purple air,  
 And rays from God shot down that meteor chain  
 And hallowed all the beauty twice again.  
 Save when, between the empyrean and that ring,  
 Some eager spirit flapped his dusky wing.  
 But on the pillars seraph eyes have seen  
 The dimness of this world; that grayish green  
 That Nature loves the best for Beauty's grave  
 Lurked in each cornice, round each architrave;  
 And every sculptured cherub thereabout  
 That from his marble dwelling peerèd out,  
 Seemed earthly in the shadow of his niche, —  
 Achaian statues in a world so rich!  
 Friezes from Tadmor and Persepolis,  
 From Balbec, and the stilly, clear abyss  
 Of beautiful Gomorrah! Oh, the wave  
 Is now upon thee — but too late to save!

Sound loves to revel in a summer night:  
 Witness the murmur of the gray twilight  
 That stole upon the ear, in Eyraco,  
 Of many a wild star-gazer long ago;  
 That stealeth ever on the ear of him  
 Who, musing, gazeth on the distance dim,  
 And sees the darkness coming as a cloud;  
 Is not its form — its voice — most palpable and loud?

But what is this? — it cometh, and it brings  
 A music with it — 'tis the rush of wings:  
 A pause — and then a sweeping, falling strain,  
 And Nesace is in her halls again.  
 From the wild energy of wanton haste  
 Her cheeks were flushing, and her lips apart;  
 And zone that clung around her gentle waist

## EARLY POEMS

Had burst beneath the heaving of her heart.  
Within the centre of that hall to breathe  
She paused and panted, Zanthé! all beneath  
The fairy light that kissed her golden hair,  
And longed to rest, yet could but sparkle there.

Young flowers were whispering in melody  
To happy flowers that night, and tree to tree;  
Fountains were gushing music as they fell  
In many a star-lit grove, or moon-lit dell;  
Yet silence came upon material things,  
Fair flowers, bright waterfalls and angel wings,  
And sound alone, that from the spirit sprang,  
Bore burden to the charm the maiden sang:

“’Neath blue-bell or streamer,  
Or tufted wild spray  
That keeps from the dreamer  
The moonbeam away,  
Bright beings! that ponder,  
With half closing eyes,  
On the stars which your wonder  
Hath drawn from the skies,  
Till they glance through the shade, and  
Come down to your brow  
Like — eyes of the maiden  
Who calls on you now, —  
Arise from your dreaming  
In violet bowers  
To duty beseeching  
These star-litten hours!  
And shake from your tresses  
Encumbered with dew  
The breath of those kisses

That cumber them too —  
 Oh, how, without you, Love !  
 Could angels be blest ? —  
 Those kisses of true love  
 That lulled ye to rest !  
 Up ! shake from your wing  
 Each hindering thing !  
 The dew of the night,  
 It would weigh down your flight ;  
 And true love caresses,  
 Oh, leave them apart .  
 They are light on the tresses,  
 But lead on the heart.

“Ligeia ! Ligeia !  
 My beautiful one !  
 Whose harshest idea  
 Will to melody run,  
 Oh, is it thy will  
 On the breezes to toss ?  
 Or, capriciously still,  
 Like the lone albatross,  
 Incumbent on night  
 (As she on the air)  
 To keep watch with delight  
 On the harmony there ?

“Ligeia ! wherever  
 Thy image may be,  
 No magic shall sever  
 Thy music from thee.  
 Thou hast bound many eyes  
 In a dreamy sleep,

EARLY POEMS

But the strains still arise  
Which thy vigilance keep :  
The sound of the rain,  
Which leaps down to the flower  
And dances again  
In the rhythm of the shower,  
The murmur that springs  
From the growing of grass,  
Are the music of things,  
But are modelled, alas !  
Away, then, my dearest,  
Oh, hie thee away  
To springs that lie clearest  
Beneath the moon-ray, —  
To lone lake that smiles,  
In its dream of deep rest,  
At the many star-isles  
That enjewel its breast !  
Where wild flowers, creeping,  
Have mingled their shade,  
On its margin is sleeping  
Full many a maid ;  
Some have left the cool glade, and  
Have slept with the bee ;  
Arouse them, my maiden,  
On moorland and lea !  
Go ! breathe on their slumber,  
All softly in ear,  
The musical number  
They slumbered to hear :  
For what can awaken  
An angel so soon,  
Whose sleep hath been taken  
Beneath the cold moon, .

As the spell which no slumber  
 Of witchery may test, —  
 The rhythmical number  
 Which lulled him to rest ?

Spirits in wing, and angels to the view,  
 A thousand seraphs burst the empyrean through, —  
 Young dreams still hovering on their drowsy flight,  
 Seraphs in all but " Knowledge," the keen light  
 That fell, refracted, through thy bounds afar,  
 O Death, from eye of God upon that star :  
 Sweet was that error, sweeter still that death ;  
 Sweet was that error — even with *us* the breath  
 Of Science dims the mirror of our joy, —  
 To them 't were the Simoom, and would destroy.  
 For what (to them) availeth it to know  
 That Truth is Falsehood, or that Bliss is Woe ?  
 Sweet was their death — with them to die was rife  
 With the last ecstasy of satiate life ;  
 Beyond that death no immortality,  
 But sleep that pondereth and is not " to be ;"  
 And there, oh, may my weary spirit dwell,  
 Apart from Heaven's Eternity — and yet how far from  
 Hell !

What guilty spirit, in what shrubbery dim,  
 Heard not the stirring summons of that hymn ?  
 But two ; they fell ; for Heaven no grace imparts  
 To those who hear not for their beating hearts ;  
 A maiden-angel and her seraph-lover.  
 Oh, where (and ye may seek the wide skies over)  
 Was Love, the blind, near sober Duty known ?  
 Unguided Love hath fallen 'mid " tears of perfect  
 moan."

## EARLY POEMS

He was a goodly spirit — he who fell :  
A wanderer by moss-y-mantled well,  
A gazer on the lights that shine above,  
A dreamer in the moonbeam by his love.  
What wonder ? for each star is eye-like there,  
And looks so sweetly down on Beauty's hair ;  
And they, and every mossy spring were holy  
To his love-haunted heart and melancholy.  
The night had found (to him a night of woe)  
Upon a mountain crag young Angelo ;  
Beetling it bends athwart the solemn sky,  
And scowls on starry worlds that down beneath it lie.  
Here sate he with his love, his dark eye bent  
With eagle gaze along the firmament ;  
Now turned it upon her, but ever then  
It trembled to the orb of EARTH again.

“ Ianthe, dearest, see, how dim that ray !  
How lovely 't is to look so far away !  
She seemed not thus upon that autumn eve  
I left her gorgeous halls, nor mourned to leave.  
That eve, that eve, I should remember well,  
The sun-ray dropped in Lemnos with a spell  
On the arabesque carving of a gilded hall  
Wherein I sate, and on the draperied wall,  
And on my eyelids. Oh, the heavy light,  
How drowsily it weighed them into night !  
On flowers before, and mist, and love, they ran  
With Persian Saadi in his Gulistan.  
But oh, that light ! I slumbered ; Death, the while,  
Stole o'er my senses in that lovely isle  
So softly that no single silken hair  
Awoke that slept, or knew that he was there.

"The last spot of Earth's orb I trod upon  
 Was a proud temple called the Parthenon:  
 More beauty clung around her columned wall  
 Than even thy glowing bosom beats withal:  
 And when old Time my wing did disenthral,  
 Thence sprang I as the eagle from his tower,  
 And years I left behind me in an hour.  
 What time upon her airy bounds I hung,  
 One half the garden of her globe was flung,  
 Unrolling as a chart unto my view;  
 Tenantless cities of the desert too!  
 Ianthe, beauty crowded on me then,  
 And half I wished to be again of men."

"My Angelo! and why of them to be?  
 A brighter dwelling-place is here for thee,  
 And greener fields than in yon world above,  
 And woman's loveliness, and passionate love."

"But list, Ianthe! when the air so soft  
 Failed as my pennoned spirit leapt aloft,  
 Perhaps my brain grew dizzy — but the world  
 I left so late was into chaos hurled,  
 Sprang from her station, on the winds apart,  
 And rolled, a flame, the fiery Heaven athwart.  
 Methought, my sweet one, then I ceased to soar,  
 And fell — not swiftly as I rose before,  
 But with a downward, tremulous motion, through  
 Light, brazen rays, this golden star unto;  
 Nor long the measure of my falling hours,  
 For nearest of all stars was thine to ours;  
 Dread star! that came, amid a night of mirth,  
 A red Dædalion on the timid Earth."



## EARLY POEMS

“ We came, and to thy Earth — but not to us  
Be given our lady’s bidding to discuss :  
We came, my love ; around, above, below,  
Gay firefly of the night, we come and go,  
Nor ask a reason save the angel-nod  
She grants to us, as granted by her God.  
But, Angelo, than thine gray Time unfurled  
Never his fairy wing o’er fairier world !  
Dim was its little disk, and angel eyes  
Alone could see the phantom in the skies,  
When first Al Aaraaf knew her course to be  
Headlong thitherward o’er the starry sea ;  
But when its glory swelled upon the sky,  
As glowing Beauty’s bust beneath man’s eye,  
We paused before the heritage of men,  
And thy star trembled — as doth Beauty then ! ”

Thus, in discourse, the lovers whiled away  
The night that waned, and waned, and brought no day.  
They fell : for Heaven to them no hope imparts  
Who hear not for the beating of their hearts.

“THE HAPPIEST DAY, THE HAPPIEST  
HOUR ”

THE happiest day, the happiest hour  
My seared and blighted heart hath known,  
The highest hope of pride and power,  
I feel hath flown.

Of power, said I ? yes ! such I ween ;  
But they have vanished long, alas !  
The visions of my youth have been —  
But let them pass.

And, pride, what have I now with thee ?  
Another brow may even inherit  
The venom thou hast poured on me —  
Be still, my spirit !

The happiest day, the happiest hour  
Mine eyes shall see — have ever seen,  
The brightest glance of pride and power,  
I feel — have been.

But were that hope of pride and power  
Now offered, with the pain  
Even *then* I felt, — that brightest hour  
I would not live again.

For on its wing was dark alloy,  
And, as it fluttered, fell  
An essence, powerful to destroy  
A soul that knew it well.

## STANZAS

How often we forget all time, when lone  
Admiring Nature's universal throne ;  
Her woods — her wilds — her mountains — the intense  
Reply of HERS to OUR intelligence !

BYRON: *The Island.*

### I

IN youth have I known one with whom the Earth,  
In secret, communing held, as he with it,  
In daylight, and in beauty from his birth ;  
Whose fervid, flickering torch of life was lit  
From the sun and stars, whence he had drawn forth  
A passionate light — such for his spirit was fit —  
And yet that spirit knew not, in the hour  
Of its own fervor, what had o'er it power.

### 2

Perhaps it may be that my mind is wrought  
To a fever by the moonbeam that hangs o'er ;  
But I will half believe that wild light fraught  
With more of sovereignty than ancient lore  
Hath ever told ; or is it of a thought  
The unembodied essence, and no more,  
That with a quickening spell doth o'er us pass  
As dew of the night-time o'er the summer grass ?

### 3

Doth o'er us pass, when, as the expanding eye  
To the loved object, so the tear to the lid

## STANZAS

Will start, which lately slept in apathy?  
And yet it need not be — that object — hid  
From us in life, but common — which doth lie  
Each hour before us — but *then* only bid  
With a strange sound, as of a harp-string broken,  
To awake us. 'T is a symbol and a token

### 4

Of what in other worlds shall be, and given  
In beauty by our God to those alone  
Who otherwise would fall from life and Heaven,  
Drawn by their heart's passion, and that tone,  
That high tone of the spirit, which hath striven,  
Though not with Faith, with godliness, — whose  
    throne  
With desperate energy 't hath beaten down;  
Wearing its own deep feeling as a crown.

## EVENING STAR

'T WAS noontide of summer,  
And mid-time of night ;  
And stars, in their orbits,  
Shone pale, through the light  
Of the brighter, cold moon,  
'Mid planets her slaves,  
Herself in the Heavens,  
Her beam on the waves.  
I gazed awhile  
On her cold smile,  
Too cold — too cold for me ;  
There passed, as a shroud,  
A fleecy cloud,  
And I turned away to thee,  
Proud Evening Star,  
In thy glory afar,  
And dearer thy beam shall be ;  
For joy to my heart  
Is the proud part  
Thou bearest in Heaven at night,  
And more I admire  
Thy distant fire  
Than that colder, lowly light.

## DREAMS

OH, that my young life were a lasting dream !  
My spirit not awakening, till the beam  
Of an Eternity should bring the morrow !  
Yes ! though that long dream were of hopeless  
sorrow,

'T were better than the cold reality  
Of waking life to him whose heart must be,  
And hath been still, upon the lovely earth,  
A chaos of deep passion, from his birth.  
But should it be — that dream eternally  
Continuing — as dreams have been to me  
In my young boyhood, — should it thus be given,  
'T were folly still to hope for higher Heaven.  
For I have revelled, when the sun was bright  
In the summer sky, in dreams of living light  
And loveliness, — have left my very heart  
In climes of mine imagining, apart  
From mine own home, with beings that have been  
Of mine own thought — what more could I have seen ?  
'T was once — and only once — and the wild hour  
From my remembrance shall not pass — some power  
Or spell had bound me ; 't was the chilly wind  
Came o'er me in the night, and left behind  
Its image on my spirit, or the moon  
Shone on my slumbers in her lofty noon

## EARLY POEMS

Too coldly, or the stars, — howe'er it was,  
That dream was as that night-wind — let it pass.

I *have been* happy, though in a dream.  
I have been happy — and I love the theme —  
Dreams! in their vivid coloring of life,  
As in that fleeting, shadowy, misty strife  
Of semblance with reality, which brings  
To the delirious eye more lovely things  
Of Paradise and Love — and all our own —  
Than young Hope in his sunniest hour hath known.

## THE LAKE : TO —

IN spring of youth it was my lot  
To haunt of the wide world a spot  
The which I could not love the less,  
So lovely was the loneliness  
Of a wild lake, with black rock bound,  
And the tall pines that towered around.

But when the Night had thrown her pall  
Upon that spot, as upon all,  
And the mystic wind went by  
Murmuring in melody,  
Then — ah, then — I would awake  
To the terror of the lone lake.  
Yet that terror was not fright,  
But a tremulous delight :  
A feeling not the jewelled mine  
Could teach or bribe me to define,  
Nor love — although the love were thine.

Death was in that poisonous wave,  
And in its gulf a fitting grave  
For him who thence could solace bring  
To his lone imagining,  
Whose solitary soul could make  
An Eden of that dim lake.



## SPIRITS OF THE DEAD

THY soul shall find itself alone  
'Mid dark thoughts of the gray tombstone ;  
Not one, of all the crowd, to pry  
Into thine hour of secrecy.

Be silent in that solitude,  
Which is not loneliness — for then  
The spirits of the dead, who stood  
In life before thee, are again  
In death around thee, and their will  
Shall overshadow thee ; be still.

The night, though clear, shall frown,  
And the stars shall look not down  
From their high thrones in the Heaven  
With light like hope to mortals given,  
But their red orbs, without beam,  
To thy weariness shall seem  
As a burning and a fever  
Which would cling to thee forever.

Now are thoughts thou shalt not banish,  
Now are visions ne'er to vanish ;  
From thy spirit shall they pass  
No more, like dewdrops from the grass.

## SPIRITS OF THE DEAD

The breeze, the breath of God, is still,  
And the mist upon the hill  
Shadowy, shadowy, yet unbroken,  
Is a symbol and a token.  
How it hangs upon the trees,  
A mystery of mysteries !

## A DREAM WITHIN A DREAM

TAKE this kiss upon the brow !  
And, in parting from you now,  
Thus much let me avow :  
You are not wrong who deem  
That my days have been a dream ;  
Yet if hope has flown away  
In a night, or in a day,  
In a vision, or in none,  
Is it therefore the less gone ?  
All that we see or seem  
Is but a dream within a dream.

I stand amid the roar  
Of a surf-tormented shore,  
And I hold within my hand  
Grains of the golden sand —  
How few ! yet how they creep  
Through my fingers to the deep,  
While I weep — while I weep !  
O God ! can I not grasp  
Them with a tighter clasp ?  
O God ! can I not save  
*One* from the pitiless wave ?  
Is *all* that we see or seem  
But a dream within a dream ?

## SONG

I SAW thee on thy bridal day,  
When a burning blush came o'er thee,  
Though happiness around thee lay,  
The world all love before thee;

And in thine eye a kindling light  
(Whatever it might be)  
Was all on Earth my aching sight  
Of loveliness could see.

That blush, perhaps, was maiden shame :  
As such it well may pass,  
Though its glow hath raised a fiercer flame  
In the breast of him, alas !

Who saw thee on that bridal day,  
When that deep blush *would* come o'er thee,  
Though happiness around thee lay,  
The world all love before thee.

TO THE RIVER —

FAIR river! in thy bright, clear flow  
Of crystal, wandering water,  
Thou art an emblem of the glow  
Of beauty — the unhidden heart,  
The playful mazziness of art,  
In old Alberto's daughter ;

But when within thy wave she looks,  
Which glistens then, and trembles,  
Why, then, the prettiest of brooks  
Her worshipper resembles ;  
For in his heart, as in thy stream,  
Her image deeply lies —  
His heart which trembles at the beam  
Of her soul-searching eyes.

TO —

THE bowers whereat, in dreams, I see  
The wantonest singing birds,  
Are lips — and all thy melody  
Of lip-begotten words ;

Thine eyes, in Heaven of heart enshrined,  
Then desolately fall,  
O God ! on my funereal mind  
Like starlight on a pall ;

Thy heart — *thy* heart ! — I wake and sigh,  
And sleep to dream till day  
Of the truth that gold can never buy  
Of the bawbles that it may.

## A DREAM

**I**N visions of the dark night  
I have dreamed of joy departed,  
But a waking dream of life and light  
Hath left me broken-hearted.

Ah! what is not a dream by day  
To him whose eyes are cast  
On things around him with a ray  
Turned back upon the past?

That holy dream, that holy dream,  
While all the world were chiding,  
Hath cheered me as a lovely beam  
A lonely spirit guiding.

What though that light, through storm and night,  
So trembled from afar,  
What could there be more purely bright  
In Truth's day-star?

## ROMANCE

ROMANCE, who loves to nod and sing  
With drowsy head and folded wing  
Among the green leaves as they shake  
Far down within some shadowy lake,  
To me a painted paroquet  
Hath been — a most familiar bird —  
Taught me my alphabet to say,  
To lisp my very earliest word  
While in the wild-wood I did lie,  
A child — with a most knowing eye.

Of late, eternal condor years  
So shake the very heaven on high  
With tumult as they thunder by,  
I have no time for idle cares  
Through gazing on the unquiet sky;  
And when an hour with calmer wings  
Its down upon my spirit flings,  
That little time with lyre and rhyme  
To while away — forbidden things —  
My heart would feel to be a crime  
Unless it trembled with the strings.



## FAIRY-LAND

DIM vales, and shadowy floods,  
And cloudy-looking woods,  
Whose forms we can't discover  
For the tears that drip all over!  
Huge moons there wax and wane,  
Again — again — again,  
Every moment of the night,  
Forever changing places.  
And they put out the starlight  
With the breath from their pale faces.  
About twelve by the moon-dial,  
One, more filmy than the rest  
(A kind which, upon trial,  
They have found to be the best),  
Comes down — still down — and down,  
With its centre on the crown  
Of a mountain's eminence,  
While its wide circumference  
In easy drapery falls  
Over hamlets, over halls,  
Wherever they may be;  
O'er the strange woods, o'er the sea,  
Over spirits on the wing,  
Over every drowsy thing,  
And buries them up quite  
In a labyrinth of light;

## FAIRY-LAND

And then, how deep, oh, deep,  
Is the passion of their sleep!  
In the morning they arise,  
And their moony covering  
Is soaring in the skies  
With the tempests as they toss,  
Like — almost anything —  
Or a yellow albatross.  
They use that moon no more  
For the same end as before,  
Videlicet, a tent, —  
Which I think extravagant.  
Its atomies, however,  
Into a shower dissever,  
Of which those butterflies  
Of Earth, who seek the skies,  
And so come down again  
(Never-contented things!),  
Have brought a specimen  
Upon their quivering wings.

## ALONE

FROM childhood's hour I have not been  
As others were ; I have not seen  
As others saw ; I could not bring  
My passions from a common spring.  
From the same source I have not taken  
My sorrow ; I could not awaken  
My heart to joy at the same tone ;  
And all I loved, / loved alone.  
Then—in my childhood, in the dawn  
Of a most stormy life—was drawn  
From every depth of good and ill  
The mystery which binds me still :  
From the torrent, or the fountain,  
From the red cliff of the mountain,  
From the sun that round me rolled  
In its autumn tint of gold,  
From the lightning in the sky  
As it passed me flying by,  
From the thunder and the storm,  
And the cloud that took the form  
(When the rest of Heaven was blue)  
Of a demon in my view.

## NOTES

TOGETHER WITH A COMPLETE VARI-  
ORUM TEXT OF THE POEMS



## NOTES



### I

#### ON THE POEMS

THE sources of the text for Poe's poems are the four editions published by him, 1827, 1829, 1831, 1845, and the newspapers, journals, and magazines to which he contributed poems; viz., the Baltimore "Saturday Visiter," "Southern Literary Messenger," "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," Baltimore "American Museum," Philadelphia "Saturday Evening Post," "Graham's Magazine," Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," "Broadway Journal," "American Whig Review," "Union Magazine," "Sartain's Union Magazine," "Flag of our Union." In one or two instances in which the first issue of a poem is either unknown or not found, the text of Griswold, 1850, is the sole authority. The only MS. source, superior to these texts, is the Lorimer Graham copy of the 1845 edition, which contains marginal corrections in Poe's hand. The Wilmer MS. (see Preface) affords new early readings. The collation of the several editions is as follows:

#### 1827.

TAMERLANE | AND | OTHER POEMS | By a Bostonian | Young heads are giddy and young hearts are warm | And make mistakes for manhood to reform. |

## NOTES

COWPER | Boston | Calvin F. S. Thomas, Printer | 1827.

Collation [ $6\frac{3}{8} \times 4\frac{1}{8}$  inches]. Title (with blank verso), pp. 1-2; Preface, pp. 3-4; Tamerlane, pp. 5-21; Blank verso, p. 22; Half-title, Fugitive Pieces (with blank verso), pp. 23-24; Fugitive Pieces, pp. 25-34; Half-title, Notes (with blank verso), pp. 35-36; Notes, pp. 37-40.

Issued as a pamphlet, in yellow covers. Three copies are known. The text follows the Reprint by R. H. Shepard, London, 1884, which corrects printer's errors, but gives them in a list by themselves in the Preface.

## 1829.

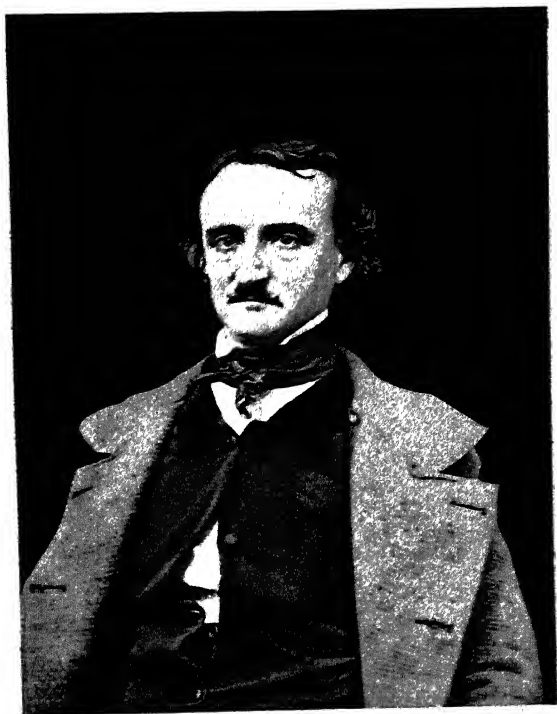
AL AARAAF | TAMERLANE | AND | MINOR  
POEMS | By Edgar A. Poe. | Baltimore: | Hatch &  
Dunning | 1829.

Collation: Octavo. Title (with copyright and imprint on verso), pp. 1-2; Motto:—Entiendes, etc. (with blank verso), pp. 3-4; Half-title, Al Aaraaf (with motto What has Night, etc. on verso), pp. 5-6; Dedication. | Who Drinks the deepest?—here's to him. | Cleveland (with blank verso), pp. 7-8; Motto, "A star was discovered," etc. (with blank verso), pp. 9-10; Sonnet, "Science," etc. (with blank verso), pp. 11-12; Al Aaraaf | Part 1, pp. 13-21; Blank verso, p. 22; Half-title, Al Aaraaf (with blank verso), pp. 23-24; Al Aaraaf | Part 2, pp. 25-38; Half-title, Tamerlane (with Advertisement | This poem was printed for publication in Boston, in the year | 1827, but suppressed through circumstances of a private nature, on verso), pp. 39-40; Dedication, To | John Neal | This Poem | is | respectfully dedicated (with blank verso),











## NOTES

pp. 41-42: Tamerlane, pp. 43-54: Half-title, Miscellaneous Poems (with motto: My nothingness, etc., on verso), pp. 55-56: Poems (no title), pp. 57-71. Issued in blue boards.

## 1831.

POEMS | By | Edgar A. Poe | Tout le Monde a Raison. — Rochefoucault. | Second Edition | New York. | Published by Elam Bliss | 1831.

Collation: Duodecimo. Half-title, Poems (with blank verso), pp. 1-2; Title (with imprint on verso), pp. 3-4. Dedication, To | The U. S. Corps of Cadets | This Volume | is Respectfully Dedicated (with blank verso), pp. 5-6; Contents (with blank verso), pp. 7-8; Half-title, Letter (with blank verso), pp. 9-10; Motto, "Tell wit," etc. (with blank verso), pp. 11-12; Letter to Mr. — — (with blank verso), pp. 13-30; Half-title, Introduction (with blank verso), pp. 31-32; Introduction, pp. 33-36; Half-title, Helen (with blank verso), pp. 37-38; To Helen (with blank verso), pp. 39-40; Half-title, Israfel (with blank verso), pp. 41-42; Israfel (with blank verso), pp. 43-46; Half-title, The Doomed City (with blank verso), pp. 47-48; The Doomed City (with blank verso), pp. 49-52; Half-title, Fairyland (with blank verso), pp. 53-54; Fairy Land, pp. 55-58; Half-title, Irene (with blank verso), 59-60; Irene, pp. 61-64; Half-title, A Pæan (with blank verso), pp. 65-66; A Pæan, pp. 67-70; Half-title, Valley Nis (with blank verso), pp. 71-72; The Valley Nis (with blank verso), pp. 73-76; Half-title, Al Aaraaf, p. 77; Motto, "What has Night to do with Sleep?"—*Comus*, p. 78; "A Star was discovered," etc. (with blank verso), pp. 79-80; Sonnet, "Science" (with blank verso), pp. 81-82; Al Aaraaf | Part First |

pp. 83-92 : Half-title, Al Aaraaf (with blank verso), pp. 93-94 : Al Aaraaf | Part Second, pp. 95-108 ; Half-title, Tamerlane (with blank verso), pp. 109-110 ; Tamerlane, pp. 111-124. Issued in green boards.

The prefatory "Letter to Mr. — —" was republished, slightly revised, in the "Southern Literary Messenger," July, 1836, with the following note: "These detached passages form part of the preface to a small volume printed some years ago for private circulation. They have vigor and much originality — but of course we shall not be called upon to indorse all the writer's opinions."

In the original form, 1831, the letter is as follows: —

#### LETTER TO MR. — —

WEST POINT, —, 1831.

DEAR B——

. . . . .  
Believing only a portion of my former volume to be worthy a second edition, — that small portion I thought it as well to include in the present book as to republish by itself. I have therefore herein combined "Al Aaraaf" and "Tamerlane" with other Poems hitherto unprinted. Nor have I hesitated to insert from the "Minor Poems" now omitted whole lines, and even passages, to the end that, being placed in a fairer light and the trash shaken from them in which they were embedded, they may have some chance of being seen by posterity.

It has been said that a good critique on a poem may be written by one who is no poet himself. This, according to *your* idea and *mine* of poetry, I feel to be false — the less poetical the critic, the less just the

critique, and the converse. On this account, and because there are but few B——'s in the world, I would be as much ashamed of the world's good opinion as proud of your own. Another than yourself might here observe, "Shakespeare is in possession of the world's good opinion, and yet Shakespeare is the greatest of poets. It appears then that the world judge correctly, why should you be ashamed of their favorable judgment?" The difficulty lies in the interpretation of the word "judgment" or "opinion." The opinion is the world's, truly, but it may be called theirs as a man would call a book his, having bought it; he did not write the book, but it is his; they did not originate the opinion, but it is theirs. A fool, for example, thinks Shakespeare a great poet — yet the fool has never read Shakespeare. But the fool's neighbor, who is a step higher on the Andes of the mind, whose head (that is to say, his more exalted thought) is too far above the fool to be seen or understood, but whose feet (by which I mean his every-day actions) are sufficiently near to be discerned, and by means of which that superiority is ascertained, which *but* for them would never have been discovered, — this neighbor asserts that Shakespeare is a great poet, — the fool believes him, and it is henceforward his *opinion*. This neighbor's own opinion has, in like manner, been adopted from one above *him*, and so, ascendingly, to a few gifted individuals, who kneel around the summit, beholding, face to face, the master-spirit who stands upon the pinnacle.

. . . . .

You are aware of the great barrier in the path of an American writer. He is read, if at all, in preference to the combined and established wit of the world. I

say established ; for it is with literature as with law or empire — an established name is an estate in tenure, or a throne in possession. Besides, one might suppose that books, like their authors, improve by travel — their having crossed the sea is, with us, so great a distinction. Our antiquaries abandon time for distance ; our very fops glance from the binding to the bottom of the titlepage, where the mystic characters which spell London, Paris, or Genoa, are precisely so many letters of recommendation.

I mentioned just now a vulgar error as regards criticism. I think the notion that no poet can form a correct estimate of his own writings is another. I remarked before, that in proportion to the poetical talent, would be the justice of a critique upon poetry. Therefore, a bad poet would, I grant, make a false critique, and his self-love would infallibly bias his little judgment in his favor ; but a poet, who is indeed a poet, could not, I think, fail of making a just critique. Whatever should be deducted on the score of self-love, might be replaced on account of his intimate acquaintance with the subject ; in short, we have more instances of false criticism than of just, where one's own writings are the test, simply because we have more bad poets than good. There are of course many objections to what I say : Milton is a great example of the contrary ; but his opinion with respect to the "Paradise Regained" is by no means fairly ascertained. By what trivial circumstances men are often led to assert what they do not really believe ! Perhaps an inadvertent word has descended to posterity. But, in fact, the "Paradise Regained" is little, if at all, inferior to the "Paradise Lost," and is only supposed so to be,

because men do not like epics, whatever they may say to the contrary, and reading those of Milton in their natural order, are too much wearied with the first to derive any pleasure from the second.

I dare say Milton preferred "Comus" to either — if so — justly.

. . . . .

As I am speaking of poetry, it will not be amiss to touch slightly upon the most singular heresy in its modern history — the heresy of what is called, very foolishly, the Lake School. Some years ago I might have been induced, by an occasion like the present, to attempt a formal refutation of their doctrine; at present it would be a work of supererogation. The wise must bow to the wisdom of such men as Coleridge and Southey, but being wise, have laughed at poetical theories so prosaically exemplified.

Aristotle, with singular assurance, has declared poetry the most philosophical of all writings; but it required a Wordsworth to pronounce it the most metaphysical. He seems to think that the end of poetry is, or should be, instruction — yet it is a truism that the end of our existence is happiness; if so, the end of every separate part of our existence — everything connected with our existence should be still happiness. Therefore the end of instruction should be happiness; and happiness is another name for pleasure; — therefore the end of instruction should be pleasure: yet we see the above-mentioned opinion implies precisely the reverse.

To proceed: *ceteris paribus*, he who pleases is of more importance to his fellow-men than he who instructs, since utility is happiness, and pleasure is the



end already obtained which instruction is merely the means of obtaining.

I see no reason, then, why our metaphysical poets should plume themselves so much on the utility of their works, unless indeed they refer to instruction with eternity in view : in which case, sincere respect for their piety would not allow me to express my contempt for their judgment ; contempt which it would be difficult to conceal, since their writings are professedly to be understood by the few, and it is the many who stand in need of salvation. In such case I should no doubt be tempted to think of the devil in "Melmoth," who labors indefatigably through three octavo volumes to accomplish the destruction of one or two souls, while any common devil would have demolished one or two thousand.

Against the subtleties which would make poetry a study — not a passion — it becomes the metaphysician to reason — but the poet to protest. Yet Wordsworth and Coleridge are men in years ; the one imbued in contemplation from his childhood, the other a giant in intellect and learning. The diffidence, then, with which I venture to dispute their authority, would be overwhelming, did I not feel, from the bottom of my heart, that learning has little to do with the imagination — intellect with the passions — or age with poetry.

"Trifles, like straws, upon the surface flow,  
He who would search for pearls must dive below,"

are lines which have done much mischief. As regards the greater truths, men oftener err by seeking them at the bottom than at the top ; the depth lies in the huge

abysses where wisdom is sought — not in the palpable palaces where she is found. The ancients were not always right in hiding the goddess in a well: witness the light which Bacon has thrown upon philosophy: witness the principles of our divine faith — that moral mechanism by which the simplicity of a child may overbalance the wisdom of a man. Poetry above all things is a beautiful painting whose tints to minute inspection are confusion worse confounded, but start boldly out to the cursory glance of the connoisseur.

We see an instance of Coleridge's liability to err, in his "Biographia Literaria" — professedly his literary life and opinions, but, in fact, a treatise *de omni scibili et quibusdam aliis*. He goes wrong by reason of his very profundity, and of his error we have a natural type in the contemplation of a star. He who regards it directly and intensely sees, it is true, the star, but it is the star without a ray — while he who surveys it less inquisitively is conscious of all for which the star is useful to us below — its brilliancy and its beauty.

. . . . .

As to Wordsworth, I have no faith in him. That he had, in youth, the feelings of a poet I believe — for there are glimpses of extreme delicacy in his writings — (and delicacy is the poet's own kingdom — his *El Dorado*) — but they have the appearance of a better day recollected; and glimpses, at best, are little evidence of present poetic fire — we know that a few straggling flowers spring up daily in the crevices of the avalanche.

He was to blame in wearing away his youth in contemplation with the end of poetizing in his manhood. With the increase of his judgment the light which should make it apparent has faded away. His judg-

ment consequently is too correct. This may not be understood. — but the old Goths of Germany would have understood it, who used to debate matters of importance to their State twice, once when drunk, and once when sober — sober that they might not be deficient in formality — drunk lest they should be destitute of vigor.

The long wordy discussions by which he tries to reason us into admiration of his poetry, speak very little in his favor: they are full of such assertions as this — (I have opened one of his volumes at random) “Of genius the only proof is the act of doing well what is worthy to be done, and what was never done before” — indeed! then it follows that in doing what is *un*-worthy to be done, or what *has* been done before, no genius can be evinced: yet the picking of pockets is an unworthy act, pockets have been picked time immemorial, and Barrington, the pickpocket, in point of genius, would have thought hard of a comparison with William Wordsworth, the poet.

Again — in estimating the merit of certain poems, whether they be Ossian's or M'Pherson's, can surely be of little consequence, yet, in order to prove their worthlessness, Mr. W — has expended many pages in the controversy. *Tantæne animis?* Can great minds descend to such absurdity? But worse still: that he may bear down every argument in favor of these poems, he triumphantly drags forward a passage, in his abomination of which he expects the reader to sympathize. It is the beginning of the epic poem “Temora.” “The blue waves of Ullin roll in light; the green hills are covered with day; trees shake their dusky heads in the breeze.” And this — this gorgeous, yet simple imagery, where all is alive and panting with

immortality — this, William Wordsworth, the author of “Peter Bell,” has *selected* to dignify with his imperial contempt. We shall see what better he, in his own person, has to offer. Imprimis:—

“And now she’s at the poney’s head,  
And now she’s at the poney’s tail,  
On that side now, and now on this,  
And almost stifled her with bliss —  
A few sad tears does Diddy shed,  
She pats the poney where or when  
She knows not: happy Diddy Foy!  
O, Johnny! never mind the Doctor!”

Secondly:—

“The dew was falling fast, the — stars began to blink,  
I heard a voice; it said — drink, pretty creature, drink;  
And, looking o’er the hedge, be — fore me I espied  
A snow-white mountain lamb, with a — maiden at its side.  
No other sheep were near: the lamb was all alone,  
And by a slender cord was — tether’d to a stone.”

Now, we have no doubt this is all true; we *will* believe it, indeed, we will, Mr. W——. Is it sympathy for the sheep you wish to excite? I love a sheep from the bottom of my heart.

But there *are* occasions, dear B——, there are occasions when even Wordsworth is reasonable. Even Stamboul, it is said, shall have an end, and the most unlucky blunders must come to a conclusion. Here is an extract from his preface:—

“Those who have been accustomed to the phraseology of modern writers, if they persist in reading this book to a conclusion (*impossible!*), will, no doubt, have to struggle with feelings of awkwardness; (ha! ha! ha!) they will look round for poetry (ha! ha! ha! ha!) and will be induced to inquire by what species of courtesy these attempts

## NOTES

have been permitted to assume that title. Ha! ha! ha!  
ha! ha!"

Yet, let not Mr. W—— despair; he has given immortality to a wagon, and the bee Sophocles has eternalized a sore toe, and dignified a tragedy with a chorus of turkeys.

. . . . .

Of Coleridge, I cannot speak but with reverence. His towering intellect! his gigantic power! To use an author quoted by himself, "*J'ai trouvé souvent que la plupart des sectes ont raison dans une bonne partie de ce qu'elles avancent, mais non pas en ce qu'elles nient,*" and to employ his own language, he has imprisoned his own conceptions by the barrier he has erected against those of others. It is lamentable to think that such a mind should be buried in metaphysics, and, like the *Nyctanthes*, waste its perfume upon the night alone. In reading that man's poetry, I tremble, like one who stands upon a volcano, conscious, from the very darkness bursting from the crater, of the fire and the light that are weltering below.

. . . . .

What is Poetry? — Poetry! that Proteus-like idea, with as many appellations as the nine-titled *Corcyra*! "Give me," I demanded of a scholar some time ago, "give me a definition of poetry." "*Très-volontiers:*" and he proceeded to his library, brought me a Dr. Johnson, and overwhelmed me with a definition. Shade of the immortal Shakespeare! I imagine to myself the scowl of your spiritual eye upon the profanity of that scurrilous *Ursa Major*. Think of poetry, dear B——, think of poetry, and then think of — Dr. Samuel Johnson! Think of all that is airy and fairy-

## NOTES

like, and then of all that is hideous and unwieldy; think of his huge bulk, the Elephant! and then — and then think of the “*Tempest*” — the “*Midsummer Night’s Dream*” — Prospero — Oberon — and Titania!

. . . . .

A poem, in my opinion, is opposed to a work of science by having, for its *immediate* object, pleasure, not truth; to romance, by having, for its object, an *indefinite* instead of a *definite* pleasure, being a poem only so far as this object is attained; romance presenting perceptible images with definite, poetry with *indefinite* sensations, to which end music is an *essential*, since the comprehension of sweet sound is our most indefinite conception. Music, when combined with a pleasurable idea, is poetry; music, without the idea, is simply music; the idea, without the music, is prose, from its very definitiveness.

What was meant by the invective against him who had no music in his soul?

. . . . .

To sum up this long rigmarole, I have, dear B——, what you, no doubt, perceive, for the metaphysical poets, *as* poets, the most sovereign contempt. That they have followers proves nothing —

No Indian prince has to his palace  
More followers than a thief to the gallows.

### 1845.

THE RAVEN | AND | OTHER POEMS. | By | Edgar A. Poe, | New York: | Wiley and Putnam, 161 Broadway. | 1845.

Collation: Duodecimo. Fly-title, Wiley and Putnam’s | Library of | American Books. | The Raven and Other Poems. — Title (with copyright and imprint

on verso), pp. i-ii; Dedication (with blank verso), pp. iii-iv; Preface (with Contents on verso), pp. v-vi; The Raven and Other Poems, pp. 1-51; Blank verso, p. 52; Half-title, Poems Written in Youth (with blank verso), pp. 53-54; Poems Written in Youth, pp. 55-91. Issued in paper covers.

## THE RAVEN

*The Raven.* The "Evening Mirror," Jan. 29, 1845;  
The "American Whig Review," February, 1845  
(by "Quarles"); "Broadway Journal," i. 6; 1845.

TEXT. 1845, Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:

II. 3 *sought* | *tried* Am. W. R.; B. J.

V. 3 *stillness* | *darkness* Am. W. R.; B. J.;  
1845.

VI. 1 *Back* | *Then* Am. W. R.; B. J.

2 *again I heard* | *I heard again: some-*  
*thing* | *somewhat* Am. W. R.; B. J.;  
1845.

VII. 3 *minute* | *instant* Am. W. R.; B. J.;  
1845; *moment* Poe's "Philosophy  
of Composition."

IX. 3 *living human* | *sublunary* Am. W. R.

X. 1 *that* | *the* Am. W. R.; B. J.; 1845.

6 *Then the bird said* | *Quoth the raven*  
Am. W. R.

XI. 1 *Startled* | *Wondering* Am. W. R.

4-6 *till . . . nevermore.'"* | *so when*  
*Hope he would adjure*  
*Stern Despair returned, instead of the*  
*sweet Hope he dared adjure,*  
*That sad answer, 'Nevermore.'*" Am.  
W. R.

## NOTES

5 *that | the* B. J.

6 *Of 'Nevermore' — of 'Nevermore.'*"  
B. J.

XIV. 2 *Seraphim whose | angels whose faint*  
Am. W. R. ; B. J. ; 1845.

5 *Quaff, oh | Let me* Am. W. R.

XVIII. 3 *demon's | demon* Am. W. R. ; B. J.

NOTES. "Evening Mirror," Jan. 24 1845 :—

"We are permitted to copy, from the second number of 'The American Review,' the following remarkable poem by Edgar Poe. In our opinion it is the most effective single example of 'fugitive poetry' ever published in this country, and unsurpassed in English poetry for subtle conception, masterly ingenuity of versification, and consistent sustaining of imaginative lift and 'pokerishness.' It is one of those 'dainties bred in a book,' which we feed on. It will stick to the memory of everybody who reads it."

"American Whig Review," February, 1845 :—

"The following lines from a correspondent, besides the deep quaint strain of the sentiment, and the curious introduction of some ludicrous touches amidst the serious and impressive, as was doubtless intended by the author, — appear to us one of the most felicitous specimens of unique rhyming which has for some time met our eye. The resources of English rhythm for varieties of melody, measure, and sound, producing corresponding diversities of effect, have been thoroughly studied, much more perceived, by very few poets in the language. While the classic tongues, especially the Greek, possess, by power of accent, several advantages for versification over our own,



chiefly through greater abundance of spondaic feet, we have other and very great advantages of sound by the modern usage of rhyme. Alliteration is nearly the only effect of that kind which the ancients had in common with us. It will be seen that much of the melody of 'The Raven' arises from alliteration, and the studious use of similar sounds in unusual places. In regard to its measure, it may be noted that, if all the verses were like the second, they might properly be placed merely in short lines, producing a not uncommon form; but the presence in all the others of one line — mostly the second in the verse — which flows continuously, with *only* an aspirate pause in the middle, like that before the short line in the Sapphic Adonic, while the fifth has at the middle pause no similarity of sound with any part beside, gives the versification an entirely different effect. We could wish the capacities of our noble language, in prosody, were better understood."

Inspection of the above readings shows the poem in four states: first, as originally issued, Jan. 29, 1845; second, as revised in the "Broadway Journal," i. 6, Feb. 8, 1845; third, as revised in the edition of 1845; fourth, as revised in the Lorimer Graham copy of that edition, in Poe's MS.

The earliest date assigned to the composition or draft of the poem is the summer of 1842. Dr. William Elliot Griffis, in the "Home Journal," Nov. 5, 1884, says that Poe was, in the summer of 1842, at the Barhyte trout-ponds, Saratoga Springs, New York, and mentioned the poem "to be called 'The Raven'" to Mrs. Barhyte, who was a contributor to the New York "Mirror." The next summer Poe was again at the

## NOTES

same resort; and a conversation between him and a lad about the bird in the poem is reported by Dr. Griffis, who adds that Mrs. Barhyte was shown the draft. This lady died in April, 1844. These statements seem to be derived from Mr. Barhyte's recollection of what his wife said. Dr. Griffis sent this account in manuscript to the present writer; but it was not embodied in the biography of Poe, then being prepared, because it was thought best to admit into that volume only such new facts as were supported by contemporary documents. The next earliest date for the poem is given by Mr. Rosenbach in the "American," Feb. 26, 1887. "I read 'The Raven' long before it was published, and was in Mr. George R. Graham's office when the poem was offered to him. Poe said that his wife and Mrs. Clemm were starving, and that he was in very pressing need of the money. I carried him fifteen dollars contributed by Mr. Graham, Mr. Godey, Mr. McMichael, and others, who condemned the poem, but gave the money as a charity." This was before Poe's removal to New York, and places the date of composition certainly as early as the winter of 1843-44. Other accounts of the poem, before publication, were given by F. G. Fairfield in the "Scribner's," October, 1875, as follows:—

"Poe then occupied a cottage at Fordham, — a kind of poet's nook, just out of hearing of the busy hum of the city. He had walked all the way from New York that afternoon, and, having taken a cup of tea, went out in the evening and wandered about for an hour or more. His beloved Virginia was sick almost unto death; he was without money to procure the necessary medicines. He was out until about ten o'clock. When he went in he sat down at his writing-table and dashed off 'The

Raven.' He submitted it to Mrs. Clemm for her consideration the same night, and it was printed substantially as it was written.

"This account of the origin of the poem was communicated to me in the fall of 1865, by a gentleman who professed to be indebted to Mrs. Clemm for the facts as he stated them: and in the course of a saunter in the South, in the summer of 1867, I took occasion to verify his story by an interview with that aged lady. Let me now drop Mrs. Clemm's version for a paragraph to consider another, resting upon the testimony of Colonel Du Solle, who was intimate with Poe at this period, and concurred in by other literary contemporaries who used to meet him of a midday for a budget of gossip and a glass of ale at Sandy Welsh's cellar in Ann Street.

"Du Solle says that the poem was produced stanza by stanza at small intervals, and submitted by Poe piecemeal to the criticism and emendation of his intimates, who suggested various alterations and substitutions. Poe adopted many of them. Du Solle quotes particular instances of phrases that were incorporated at his suggestion, and thus 'The Raven' was a kind of joint-stock affair in which many minds held small shares of intellectual capital. At length, when the last stone had been placed in position and passed upon, the structure was voted complete."

Poe was in the habit of declaiming his compositions, when intoxicated, in liquor saloons.

An unimportant account of his offering the poem to Mr. Holley of the "American Whig Review" is given in "The South," November, 1875, quoted in Ingram, "The Raven," p. 24. Mr. Ingram also quotes from what is clearly a hoax, a letter signed J. Shaver, dated

New Orleans, July 29, 1870, and quoting from an alleged letter, Poe to Daniels, Sept. 29, 1849, in which Poe is made to confess that the poem was written by Samuel Fenwick, and that he signed his own name to it and sent it for publication when intoxicated, Mr. Fenwick being then dead. The present writer would not have thought it necessary to include this story, if it had not already found its way into books. The letter, which was published in the "New Orleans Times," and now lies before us, there is no occasion to reprint.

The commentary on the poem by Poe, in "The Philosophy of Composition," and *passim*, in the critical papers, need only be referred to. The obligation to Mrs. Browning's "Lady Geraldine's Courtship" is obvious, but does not affect the true originality of the poem; that to Pike's 'Isadore' is wholly illusory, there being a dozen poems by contemporaneous minor authors in respect to which an equally good case can be made out. Indeed, some of them really thought that Poe had "plagiarized" fame from their verses. A monograph, "The Raven," London, 1885, by Mr. J. H. Ingram, to which reference has been made above, contains several translations, parodies, etc., and gives an account of the genesis, history, and bibliography of the poem.

### THE BRIDAL BALLAD

*The Bridal Ballad.* "Southern Literary Messenger," January, 1837; Philadelphia "Saturday Evening Post," July 31, 1841; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 4.

TEXT. 1845. Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:—

# NOTES

- I. 3 Insert after :  
*and many a rood of land* S. L. M.
- II. 1 *He has loved me long and well* S. L. M.  
 2 *But* | *And; first* ; omit S. L. M.  
 4 *as* | *like* B. J.  
*rang as a knell* | *were his who fell*  
 S. L. M. *rang like a knell* B. J.  
 5 omit S. L. M.
- III. 1 *But And* S. L. M.  
 3 *While* | *But* S. L. M.  
 6 omit S. L. M.  
 7 Insert after : —  
 And thus they said I plighted  
 An irrevocable vow —  
 And my friends are all delighted  
 That his love I have requited —  
 And my mind is much benighted  
 If I am not happy now.  
 Lo ! the ring is on my hand,  
 And the wreath is on my brow —  
 Satins and jewels grand,  
 And many a rood of land,  
 Are all at my command,  
 And I must be happy now.  
 S. L. M.
- IV. 1-2 I have spoken, I have spoken  
 They have registered the vow.  
 S. L. M.  
 It was spoken — it was spoken —  
 Quick they registered the vow.  
 S. E. P.  
 5 *Here is a ring as* | *Behold the golden* all  
 other editions.

## NOTES

6 *I am* | *proves me* all other editions.  
V. 5 *Lest* | *And* S. L. M.

NOTES. In connection with this, and also the poem "Lenore," the following, from the "Southern Literary Messenger," August, 1835, is of interest:—

"Mr. White:—

"The subjoined copy of an old Scotch ballad contains so much of the beauty and genuine spirit of bygone poetry that I have determined to risk a frown from the fair lady by whom the copy was furnished, in submitting it for publication. The ladies sometimes violate their promises—may I not for once assume their privilege, in presenting to the readers of the 'Messenger' this 'legend of the olden time,' although I *promised not*? Relying on the kind heart of the lady for forgiveness for *this breach of promise*, I have anticipated the pardon in sending you the lines, which I have never as yet seen in print.

### "BALLAD

"THEY have giv'n her to another—  
They have sever'd ev'ry vow;  
They have giv'n her to another,  
And my heart is lonely now;  
They remember'd not our parting—  
They remember'd not our tears,  
They have sever'd in one fatal hour  
The tenderness of years.  
Oh! was it weel to leave me?  
Thou couldst not so deceive me;  
Lang and sairly shall I grieve thee,  
Lost, lost Rosabel!

## NOTES

“ They have giv’n thee to another —  
 Thou art now his gentle bride ;  
 Had I lov’d thee as a brother,  
 I might see thee by his side ;  
*But I know with gold they won thee*  
 And thy trusting heart beguil’d ;  
 Thy *mother*, too, did shun me,  
 For she knew I lov’d her child.  
 Oh ! was it weel, etc.

“ They have giv’n her to another —  
 She will love him, so they say ;  
 If her mem’ry do not chide her,  
 Oh, perhaps, perhaps she may ;  
 But I know that she hath spoken  
 What she never can forget ;  
 And tho’ my poor heart be broken,  
 It will love her, love her yet.  
 Oh ! was it weel, etc.”

## THE SLEEPER

*The Sleeper*. Philadelphia “ Saturday Museum,” March  
 4, 1843; 1845; “ Broadway Journal,” i. 18 | *Irene*.  
 1831; “ Southern Literary Messenger,” May,  
 1836.

TEXT. 1845. Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:—

16 Insert after:—

*Her casement open to the skies* S. M.; 1845;  
 B. J.

19 *window* | *lattice* S. M.

20–21 omit S. M.

46 *pale* | *dim* S. M.; 1845; B. J.

## NOTES

The first version is 1831, as follows, other early readings being noted below: —

### IRENE

'T is now (so sings the soaring moon)  
Midnight in the sweet month of June.  
When winged visions love to lie  
Lazily upon beauty's eye.  
Or worse — upon her brow to dance  
In panoply of old romance,  
Till thoughts and locks are left, alas !  
A ne'er-to-be untangled mass.

An influence dewy, drowsy, dim,  
Is dripping from that golden rim :  
Grey towers are mouldering into rest,  
Wrapping the fog around their breast :  
Looking like Lethe, see ! the lake  
A conscious slumber seems to take  
And would not for the world awake :  
The rosemary sleeps upon the grave —  
The lily lolls upon the wave —  
And million bright pines to and fro  
Are rocking lullabies as they go,  
To the lone oak that reels with bliss,  
Nodding above the dim abyss.

1-2 I stand beneath the soaring moon  
At midnight in the month of June.

S. L. M.

3-8 omit S. L. M.

10 *that* | *yon* S. L. M.

18 *bright pines* | *cedars* S. L. M.

20 *reels with bliss* | *nodding hangs* S. L. M.



# NOTES

All beauty sleeps : and lo ! where lies  
 With casement open to the skies,  
 Irene, with her destinies !  
 Thus hums the moon within her ear,  
 " O lady sweet ! how camest thou here ?  
 " Strange are thine eyelids — strange thy dress !  
 " And strange thy glorious length of tress !  
 " Sure thou art come o'er far-off seas,  
 " A wonder to our desert trees !  
 " Some gentle wind hath thought it right  
 " To open thy window to the night,  
 " And wanton airs from the tree-top,  
 " Laughingly thro' the lattice drop,  
 " And wave this crimson canopy,  
 " Like a banner o'er thy dreaming eye !  
 " Lady, awake ! lady awake !  
 " For the holy Jesus' sake !  
 " For strangely — fearfully in this hall  
 " My tinted shadows rise and fall ! "

The lady sleeps : the *dead* all sleep —  
 At least as long as Love doth weep :

- 21 *Above yon cataract of Serangs* S. L. M.  
 25 And hark the sounds so low yet clear  
 (Like music of another sphere)  
 Which steal within the slumberer's ear,  
 Or so appear — or so appear !  
 S. L. M.  
 36 *Like | as* S. L. M.  
 37-39 " That o'er the floor, and down the wall,  
 " Like ghosts the shadows rise and fall —  
 " Then for thine own all radiant sake,  
 " Lady, awake ! awake ! awake ! "

S. L. M.

## NOTES

Entranc'd, the spirit loves to lie  
 As long as — tears on Memory's eye :  
 But when a week or two go by,  
 And the light laughter chokes the sigh,  
 Indignant from the tomb doth take  
 Its way to some remember'd lake,  
 Where oft — in life — with friends — it went  
 To bathe in the pure element,  
 And there from the untrodden grass,  
 Wreathing for its transparent brow  
 Those flowers that say (ah hear them now !)  
 To the night-winds as they pass,  
 " Ai ! ai ! alas ! — alas ! "  
 Pores for a moment, ere it go,  
 On the clear waters there that flow,  
 Then sinks within (weigh'd down by wo)  
 Th' uncertain, shadowy heaven below.

. . . . .

The lady sleeps: oh ! may her sleep  
 As it is lasting so be deep —  
 No icy worms about her creep :  
 I pray to God that she may lie  
 Forever with as calm an eye,  
 That chamber chang'd for one more holy —  
 That bed for one more melancholy.

Far in the forest, dim and old,  
 For her may some tall vault unfold,  
 Against whose sounding door she hath thrown,  
 In childhood, many an idle stone —  
 Some tomb, which oft hath flung its black  
 And vampyre-winged pannels back,

---

40-58 omit S. L. M.

71 *winged* | *wing-like* S. L. M.

## NOTES

Flutt'ring triumphant o'er the palls  
Of her old family funerals.

## LENORE

*Lenore.* The "Pioneer," February, 1843; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 6 | *A Pæan.* 1831; "Southern Literary Messenger," January, 1836.

TEXT. 1845, Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:

- IV. "Avaunt! to-night my heart is light. No dirge will I upraise,  
"But waft the angel on her flight with a Pæan of old days!  
"Let *no* bell toll! — lest her sweet soul, amid its hallowed mirth,  
"Should catch the note, as it doth float — up from the damnéd Earth.  
"To friends above, from fiends below, the indignant ghost is riven —  
"From Hell unto a high estate far up within the Heaven —  
"From grief and groan, to a golden throne, beside the King of Heaven."

1845: B. J. (except

7 *grief* | *moan*).

The Lorimer Graham text seems supported by Poe's letter to Griswold, no date, 1849: "As regards 'Lenore' I would prefer the concluding stanza to run as here written." Poe enclosed copy for the new edition of Griswold's "Poets and Poetry of America," and it might be inferred that the correction was of the 1845 text, but it may have been a copy of that text, which, in fact, Griswold followed. The Lorimer Graham text is later

## NOTES

than that of 1845, and it will be observed that in one instance only did Poe return to an earlier version, when he had once struck out something new.

The first version is 1831, as follows, the readings of the "Southern Literary Messenger" being noted below: —

### A PÆAN

How shall the burial rite be read?  
The solemn song be sung?  
The requiem for the loveliest dead  
That ever died so young?

Her friends are gazing on her,  
And on her gaudy bier,  
And weep! — oh! to dishonor  
Dead beauty with a tear!

They loved her for her wealth —  
And they hated her for her pride —  
But she grew in feeble health,  
And they *love* her — that she died.

They tell me (while they speak  
Of her "costly broider'd pall")  
That my voice is growing weak —  
That I should not sing at all —

Or that my tone should be  
Tun'd to such solemn song  
So mournfully — so mournfully,  
That the dead may feel no wrong.

But she is gone above,  
With young Hope at her side,

# NOTES

And I am drunk with love  
Of the dead, who is my bride. —

Of the dead — dead who lies  
All perfum'd there,  
With the death upon her eyes  
And the life upon her hair.

Thus on the coffin loud and long  
I strike — the murmur sent  
Through the gray chambers to my song,  
Shall be the accompaniment.

Thou died'st in thy life's June —  
But thou didst not die too fair:  
Thou didst not die too soon,  
Nor with too calm an air.

From more than fiends on earth  
Thy life and love are riven,  
To join the untainted mirth  
Of more than thrones in heaven —

Therefore, to thee this night  
I will no requiem raise,

- VII. 1 *dead who* | *dead — who* S. L. M.  
2 *perfum'd there* | *motionless* S. L. M.  
4 *her hair* | *each tress* S. L. M.

VIII. omit S. L. M.

- IX. 1, 2 In June she died — in June  
Of life — beloved, and fair S. L. M.

3 *Thou didst* | *But she did* S. L. M.

- X. 2 *Thy life and love are* | *Helen,*  
*thy soul is* S. L. M.

3 *untainted* | *all-hallowed* S. L. M.

NOTES

But waft thee on thy flight,  
With a Pæan of old days.

The "Pioneer" version, 1843, is as follows, the readings of the "Saturday Museum" being noted below:—

LENORE

AH, broken is the golden bowl!  
The spirit flown forever!  
Let the bell toll!—A saintly soul  
Glides down the Stygian river!  
And let the burial rite be read—  
The funeral song be sung—  
A dirge for the most lovely dead  
That ever died so young!  
And, Guy De Vere,  
Hast *thou* no tear?  
Weep now or nevermore!  
See, on yon drear  
And rigid bier,  
Low lies thy love Lenore!

"Yon heir, whose cheeks of pallid hue  
With tears are streaming wet,  
Sees only, through  
Their crocodile dew,  
A vacant coronet—  
False friends! ye lov'd her for her wealth  
And hated her for pride,  
And, when she fell in feeble health,  
Ye bless'd her—that she died.  
How *shall* the ritual, then, be read?  
The requiem *how* be sung

NOTES

For her most wrong'd of all the dead  
That ever died so young? ”

*Peccavimus !*

But rave not thus !

And let the solemn song

Go up to God so mournfully that *she* may feel no wrong !

The sweet Lenore

Hath “ gone before ”

With young Hope at her side,

And thou art wild

For the dear child

That should have been thy bride —

For her, the fair

And debonair,

That now so lowly lies —

The life still there

Upon her hair,

The death upon her eyes.

“ Avaunt ! — to-night

My heart is light —

No dirge will I upraise,

But waft the angel on her flight

With a Pæan of old days !

Let *no* bell toll !

Lest her sweet soul,

Amid its hallow'd mirth,

Should catch the note

As it doth float

Up from the damnèd earth —

To friends above, from fiends below,

th' indignant ghost is riven —

From grief and moan

To a gold throne

Beside the King of Heaven.”

# DREAMLAND

*Dreamland.* "Graham's Magazine," June, 1844; 1845; "Broadway Journal," i. 26.

TEXT. 1845. Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:—

12 *tears* | *dews* G. M.; 1845; B. J.

20 Insert after:—

1-6, as above, except, 5, read *my home* for *these lands*, and, 6, *this* for *an* G. M.

25 *mountain* G. M.; B. J.

38 *Earth* | *worms* G. M.; B. J.

Insert after:—

1-6, as above, except, 5, read *journeyed home* for *reached these lands*, and, 6, *this* for *an* G. M.

47 *its* | *the* G. M.; B. J.

# THE VALLEY OF UNREST

*The Valley of Unrest.* "American Whig Review," April, 1845; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 9 | *The Valley Nis.* 1831; "Southern Literary Messenger," February, 1836.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

18 *rustles* Am. W. R.

19 *Unceasingly* Am. W. R.

27 Insert after:—

They wave ; they weep ; and the tears as they  
well

From the depths of each pallid lily-bell,  
Give a trickle and a tinkle and a knell.

Am. W. R.

The first version is 1831, as follows, other early readings being noted below:—



## NOTES

### THE VALLEY' NIS

FAR away — far away —  
Far away — as far at least  
Lies that valley as the day  
Down within the golden east —  
All things lovely — are not they  
Far away — far away ?

It is called the valley Nis.  
And a Syriac tale there is  
Thereabout which Time hath said  
Shall not be interpreted.  
Something about Satan's dart —  
Something about angel wings —  
Much about a broken heart —  
All about unhappy things :  
But " the valley Nis " at best  
Means " the valley of unrest."  
*Once* it smil'd a silent dell  
Where the people did not dwell,  
Having gone unto the wars —  
And the sly, mysterious stars,  
With a visage full of meaning,  
O'er the unguarded flowers were leaning :  
Or the sun ray dripp'd all red  
Thro' the tulips overhead,  
Then grēw paler as it fell  
On the quiet Asphodel.

*Now* the *unhappy* shall confess  
Nothing there is motionless :

---

6 *Far away* — | *One and all, too* S. L. M.  
24 *the* | *tall* S. L. M.

## NOTES

Helen, like thy human eye  
There th' uneasy violets lie —  
There the reedy grass doth wave  
Over the old forgotten grave —  
One by one from the treetop  
There the eternal dew drops do drop —  
There the vague and dreamy trees  
Do roll like seas in northern breeze  
Around the stormy Hebrides —  
There the gorgeous clouds do fly,  
Rustling everlastingly,  
Through the terror-stricken sky,  
Rolling like a waterfall  
O'er the horizon's fiery wall —  
There the moon doth shine by night  
With a most unsteady light —  
There the sun doth reel by day  
“Over the hills and far away.”

---

27-46 Now each visiter shall confess  
Nothing there is motionless :  
Nothing save the airs that brood  
O'er the enchanted solitude,  
Save the airs with pinions furled  
That slumber o'er that valley-world.  
No wind in Heaven, and lo ! the trees  
Do roll like seas, in Northern breeze,  
Around the stormy Hebrides —  
No wind in Heaven, and clouds do fly,  
Rustling everlastingly,  
Through the terror-stricken sky,  
Rolling, like a waterfall,  
O'er th' horizon's fiery wall —  
And Helen, like thy human eye,

## THE CITY IN THE SEA

*The City in the Sea.* "American Whig Review" (subtitle, *A Prophecy*), April, 1845; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 8 | *The Doomed City.* 1831; *The City of Sin.* "Southern Literary Messenger," August, 1836.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

- 3 *Far off in a region unblest* Am. W. R.  
 25 *Around the mournful waters lie* "  
 28-35 omit Am. W. R.  
 36 *For no | No murmuring* Am. W. R.  
 39 *Some | a* Am. W. R.  
 41 *Seas less hideously | oceans not so sad* Am. W. R.

The first version is 1831, as follows, other early readings being noted below:—

## THE DOOMED CITY

Lo! Death hath rear'd himself a throne  
 In a strange city, all alone,  
 Far down within the dim west —  
 And the good, and the bad, and the worst, and the best,  
 Have gone to their eternal rest.

Low crouched on Earth, some violets lie,  
 And, nearer Heaven, some lilies wave  
 All banner-like, above a *grave*.  
 And one by one, from out their tops  
 Eternal dews come down in drops,  
 Ah, one by one, from off their stems  
 Eternal dews come down in gems!

S. L. M.

4 *And | Where* S. L. M.

## NOTES

There shrines and palaces and towers  
 Are — not like anything of ours —  
 O! no — O! no — *ours* never loom  
 To heaven with that ungodly gloom!  
 Time-eaten towers that tremble not!  
 Around, by lifting winds forgot,  
 Resignedly beneath the sky  
 The melancholy waters lie.  
 A heaven that God doth not contemn  
 With stars is like a diadem  
 We liken our ladies' eyes to them —  
 But there! That everlasting pall!  
 It would be mockery to call  
 Such dreariness a heaven at all.

Yet tho' no holy rays come down  
 On the long night-time of that town,  
 Light from the lurid, deep sea  
 Streams up the turrets silently —  
 Up thrones — up long-forgotten bowers  
 Of sculptur'd ivy and stone flowers —  
 Up domes — up spires — up kingly halls —  
 Up fanes — up Babylon-like walls —  
 Up many a melancholy shrine  
 Whose entablatures intertwine  
 The mask — the viol — and the vine.

There open temples — open graves  
 Are on a level with the waves —  
 But not the riches there that lie  
 In each idol's diamond eye,  
 Not the gayly-jewell'd dead

---

14-19 omit S. L. M.

20 *No holy rays from heaven come down* S. L. M.

22 *But light from out the lurid sea.* S. L. M.

## NOTES

Tempt the waters from their bed :  
For no ripples curl, alas !  
Along that wilderness of glass —  
No swellings hint that winds may be  
Upon a far-off happier sea :  
So blend the turrets and shadows there  
That all seem pendulous in air,  
While from the high towers of the town  
Death looks gigantically down.

But lo ! a stir is in the air !  
The wave ! there is a ripple there !  
As if the towers had thrown aside,  
In slightly sinking, the dull tide —  
As if the turret-tops had given  
A vacuum in the filmy Heaven :  
The waves have now a redder glow —  
The very hours are breathing low —  
And when, amid no earthly moans,  
Down, down that town shall settle hence,  
Hell, rising from a thousand thrones,  
Shall do it reverence,  
And Death to some more happy clime  
Shall give his undivided time.

## TO ZANTE

*To Zante.* "Southern Literary Messenger," January, 1837; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 2.

TEXT. "Southern Literary Messenger."

NOTE. CHATEAUBRIAND. *Itinéraire de Paris à Jérusalem*, p. 15. Je souseris à ses noms d'Isola

## NOTES

d'oro, de Fior di Levante. Ce nom de fleur me rappelle que l'hyacinthe étoit originaire de l'île de Zante, et que cette île reçut son nom de la plante qu'elle avoit portée.

## SILENCE

*Silence.* "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," April, 1840; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 3.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

2 *which thus is | life aptly* B. M.; S. M.

3 *A | The* B. M.; S. M.

## THE COLISEUM

*The Coliseum.* The Baltimore "Saturday Visiter," 1833; "Southern Literary Messenger," August, 1835; Philadelphia "Saturday Evening Post," June 12, 1841; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 1.

TEXT. 1845. No copy of the first issue is known.

Other readings:—

11 Insert after:—

*Gaunt vestibules and phantom-peopled aisles*  
S. L. M.

20 *gilded | yellow* S. L. M.

21 Insert after:—

Here where on ivory couch the Cæsar sate  
On bed of moss lies gloating the foul adder  
S. L. M.

26 *But stay—these | these crumbling; ivy-clad |*  
*tottering* S. L. M.

28 *crumbling | broken* S. L. M.

31 *famed | great* S. L. M.

## NOTES

36 *melody* | *in old days* S. L. M.

39 *impotent* | *desolate* S. L. M.

NOTES. This was the poem offered for the Baltimore prize. See *Memoir*.

## HYMN

*Hymn.* "Southern Literary Magazine," April, 1835 [Morella]; "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," November, 1839 [Morella]; "Tales of the Arabesque and Grotesque" 1840 [Morella]; 1845; "Broadway Journal," i. 25 [Morella], ii. 6.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

1 Insert before:—

Sancta Maria! turn thine eyes  
Upon the sinner's sacrifice  
Of fervent prayer and humble love  
From thy holy throne above.

S. L. M.; 1840; B. G. M. (except

2 *the* | *a* B. G. M.; 1840).

5 *the* | *my*; *brightly* | *gently* S. L. M.; B. G. M.

6 *not a cloud obscured* | *no storms were in*  
S. L. M.; B. G. M.

8 *grace* | *love* S. L. M.; B. G. M.

9 *storms* | *clouds* S. L. M.; B. G. M.

10 *Darkly* | *All* S. L. M.; B. G. M.

## ISRAFEL

*Israfel.* 1831; "Southern Literary Messenger," August, 1836; "Graham's Magazine," October, 1841; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 3.

## NOTES

TEXT. 1845. Other readings : —

iv. 3 *Where | And* S. M.; B. J.

iv. 4 *Where | And* S. M.; B. J.

v. 1 *Thou art not, therefore* S. M.; B. J.

The first version is 1831, as follows, other early readings being noted below :—

### ISRAFEL<sup>1</sup>

#### I

IN Heaven a spirit doth dwell  
Whose heart-strings are a lute ;  
None sing so wild — so well  
As the angel Israfel —  
And the giddy stars are mute.

#### II

Tottering above  
In her highest noon,  
The enamoured moon  
Blushes with love —  
While, to listen, the red levin  
Pauses in Heaven.

#### III

And they say (the starry choir  
And all the listening things)  
That Israfeli's fire  
Is owing to that lyre  
With those unusual strings.

---

III. 4 *owing to | due unto* G. M.

<sup>1</sup> And the angel Israfel, who has the sweetest voice of all God's creatures. — *Koran*.



## NOTES

### IV

But the Heavens that angel trod,  
Where deep thoughts are a duty —  
Where Love is a grown god —  
Where Houri glances are —  
Stay ! turn thine eyes afar !  
Imbued with all the beauty  
Which we worship in yon star.

### V

Thou art not, therefore, wrong  
Israfeli, who despisest  
An unimpassion'd song :  
To thee the laurels belong,  
Best bard, — because the wisest.

### VI

The extacies above  
With thy burning measures suit —  
Thy grief — if any — thy love  
With the fervor of thy lute —  
Well may the stars be mute !

### VII

Yes, Heaven is thine : but this  
Is a world of sweets and sour :  
Our flowers are merely — flowers,  
And the shadow of thy bliss  
Is the sunshine of ours.

If I did dwell where Israfel  
Hath dwelt, and he where I,

## NOTES

He would not sing one half as well —  
 One half as passionately,  
 While a stormier note than this would swell  
 From my lyre within the sky.

NOTES. The motto of the poem was derived by Poe from Moore's "Lalla Rookh," where it is correctly attributed to Sale (Preliminary Discourse, iv. 71). The phrase, "whose heart-strings are a lute," was interpolated by Poe, as in the text.

## THE HAUNTED PALACE

*The Haunted Palace.* Baltimore "Museum," April, 1839; "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine" [The Fall of the House of Usher]; September, 1839; Tales [the same] 1840; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; Tales, 1845 [The Fall of the House of Usher].

TEXT. Philadelphia "Saturday Museum." Other readings: —

- I. 4 *radiant* | *snow-white* B. M.; 1840; B.G.M.
- III. 1 *all wanderers* B. M.  
       8 *ruler* | *sovereign* B. M.; B. G. M.
- IV. 5 *sweet* | *sole* B. G. M.
- VI. 5 *ghastly rapid* | *rapid ghastly*; B. M.; B. G. M.; 1840; Tales, 1845.

- VIII. 4 *as* | *so* G. M.
- 6 *While a stormier* | *And a loftier* S. L. M.;  
       G. M.

## NOTES

### THE CONQUEROR WORM

*The Conqueror Worm.* "Graham's Magazine," January, 1843; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," i. 21; ii. 12 [Ligeia].

TEXT. 1845. Lorimer Graham copy. Other readings:

- I. 3 *An angel* | *A mystic* G. M.; S. M.; B. J.
- II. 5 *formless* | *shadowy* G. M.
- IV. 7 *seraphs* | *the angels* all other editions.
- V. 2 *quivering* | *dying* G. M.; B. J.  
5 *While* | *And* all editions; *angels* | *seraphs*  
G. M.; *pallid* | *haggard* G. M.
- 8 *And* omit G. M.; S. M.; B. J.

### ELDORADO

*Eldorado.* Griswold, 1850.

TEXT. Griswold. No earlier publication is known.

### EULALIE

*Eulalie.* "American Whig Review" (sub-title, *A Song*) July, 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 5.

TEXT. "Broadway Journal." Other readings:—

- II. 6 *morn-tints* A. W. R.
- III. 4 *And* | *While* A. W. R.  
9 *While* | *And* A. W. R.
- 10 *While* | *And* A. W. R.

### THE BELLS

*The Bells.* "Sartain's Union Magazine," November, 1849.

TEXT. "Sartain's Union Magazine." An account of a draft and a manuscript is given below.

NOTES. "Sartain's Union Magazine," December, 1849.

"The singular poem of Mr. Poe's, called 'The Bells,' which we published in our last number, has been very extensively copied. There is a curious piece of literary history connected with this poem, which we may as well give now as at any other time. It illustrates the gradual development of an idea in the mind of a man of original genius. This poem came into our possession about a year since. It then consisted of *eighteen lines*! They were as follows:

"THE BELLS.—A SONG

"THE bells!—hear the bells!  
The merry wedding bells!  
The little silver bells!

How fairy-like a melody there swells  
From the silver tinkling cells  
Of the bells, bells, bells!  
Of the bells!

"The bells!—ah, the bells!  
The heavy iron bells!  
Hear the tolling of the bells!  
Hear the knells!

How horrible a monody there floats  
From their throats —  
From their deep-toned throats!  
How I shudder at the notes  
From the melancholy throats  
Of the bells, bells, bells!  
Of the bells!

"About six months after this we received the poem enlarged and altered nearly to its present size and

form; and about three months since, the author sent another alteration and enlargement, in which condition the poem was left at the time of his death."

Gill, "Life of Poe," p. 207: —

"The original MS. of 'The Bells,' in its enlarged form, from which the draft sent to 'Sartain's' was made, is in our possession at this time.

"In the twelfth line of the first stanza of the original draft, the word 'bells' was repeated *five* times, instead of four, as Poe printed it, and but twice in the next line. In changing and obviously improving the effect, he has drawn his pen through the fifth repetition, and added another, *underlined*, to the two of the next line. The same change is made in the corresponding lines in the next stanza. In the sixth line of the third stanza, the word 'much' is placed before 'too' with the usual mark indicating the transposition which he made in printing it, and, as originally written, the word 'anger,' in the fifth line from the last in this stanza, was written 'clamor,' while 'anger' was placed in the last line. . . . In the sixth line of the fourth stanza, the word 'meaning' was first used in lieu of the more impressive 'menace,' to which it gave place. The eighth line of this stanza was first written, 'From out their ghostly throats;' and the eleventh line was changed twice, reading first, 'Who live up in the steeple,' then 'They that sleep' was substituted for 'who live,' and finally 'dwell' was printed instead of 'sleep.' After the eighteenth line, a line was added that was elided entirely in the poem as printed. It read, —

"'But are pestilential carcasses departed from their souls.'

“ . . . In making the change, omitting this line, he simply substituted, ‘They are ghouls,’ in the next line, in pencil.”

Ingram, “Life of Poe,” ii. 155-156: —

“It was shortly after this, during the summer, that Poe wrote the first rough draft of ‘The Bells,’ and at Mrs. Shew’s residence. ‘One day he came in,’ she records [in her diary], ‘and said, “Marie Louise, I have to write a poem; I have no feeling, no sentiment, no inspiration.”’ His hostess persuaded him to have some tea. It was served in the conservatory, the windows of which were open, and admitted the sound of neighboring church bells. Mrs. Shew said, playfully, ‘Here is paper;’ but the poet, declining it, declared, ‘I so dislike the noise of bells to-night, I cannot write. I have no subject — I am exhausted.’ The lady then took up the pen, and, pretending to mimic his style, wrote, ‘The Bells, by E. A. Poe;’ and then, in pure sportiveness, ‘The Bells, the little silver Bells,’ Poe finishing off the stanza. She then suggested for the next verse, ‘The heavy iron Bells;’ and this Poe also expanded into a stanza. He next copied out the complete poem, and headed it, ‘By Mrs. M. L. Shew,’ remarking that it was her poem, as she had suggested and composed so much of it. Mrs. Shew continues, ‘My brother came in, and I sent him to Mrs. Clemm to tell her that “her boy would stay in town, and was well.” My brother took Mr. Poe to his own room, where he slept twelve hours, and could hardly recall the evening’s work.’”

Chateaubriand. *Génie du Christianisme*, ii. 261.

“Il nous semble que si nous étions poète, nous ne dédaignerions point cette cloche *agitée par les fantômes*

dans la vieille chapelle de la forêt, ni celle qu'une religieuse frayer balançoit dans nos campagnes pour écarter le tonnerre, ni celle qu'on sonnoit la nuit, dans certains ports de mer, pour diriger le pilote à travers les écueils. Les carillons des cloches, au milieu de nos fêtes, sembloient augmenter l'allégresse publique; dans des calamités, au contraire, ces mêmes bruits devenoient terribles. Les cheveux dressent encore sur la tête au souvenir de ces jours de meurtre et de feu, retentissant des clameurs du tocsin. Qui de nous a perdu la mémoire de ces hurlements, de ces cris aigus, entrecoupés de silences, durant lesquels on distinguoit de rares coups de fusil, quelque voix lamentable et solitaire, et surtout le bourdonnement de la cloche d'alarme, ou le son de l'horologe qui frappoit tranquillement l'heure écoulée?"

## ANNABEL LEE

*Annabel Lee.* New York "Tribune," Oct. 9, 1849;  
 "Southern Literary Messenger," November, 1849;  
 "Sartain's Union Magazine," January, 1850.

TEXT. "Tribune." Other readings:—

- II. 1 *I . . . she* | *She . . . I* S. L. M.; S. U. M.
- III. 5 *kinsman* S. U. M.
- VI. 8 *sounding* | *side of the* S. L. M.

## ULALUME

*Ulalume.* "American Whig Review" (sub-title, *To*  
 ———), December, 1847; "Home Journal,"  
 Jan. 1, 1848; Griswold, 1850.

TEXT. Griswold, 1850. Other readings:—

- III. 9 *We remembered* Am. W. R.; H. J.
- VIII. 5 *But* | *And* Am. W. R.; H. J.
- IX. 13 *This* | *In the* Am. W. R.; H. J.

## NOTES

Insert after : —

Said *we*, then — the two, then — “ Ah, can it  
Have been that the woodlandish ghouls  
The pitiful, the merciless ghouls —  
To bar up our way and to ban it  
From the secret that lies in these wolds —  
From the thing that lies hidden in these wolds —  
Had drawn up the spectre of a planet  
From the limbo of lunar souls  
This sinfully scintillant planet  
From the Hell of the planetary souls.

Am. W. R.: H. J.

NOTES. “ Home Journal,” Jan. 1, 1848.

“ We do not know how many readers we have who will enjoy, as we do, the following exquisitely piquant and skilful exercise of variety and niceness of language. It is a poem which we find in the ‘ American Review,’ full of beauty and oddity in sentiment and versification, but a curiosity (and a delicious one we think) in philologic flavor. Who is the author?” Poe had requested Willis to ask the question (Poe to Willis. Dec. 8, 1847).

## SCENES FROM POLITIAN

*Scenes from Politian.* “ Southern Literary Messenger,” December, 1835, January, 1836; 1845.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings, S. L. M.: —

- II. 99 *This sacred | A vow — a*  
III. 6 *Surely | I live —*  
57 *Eloquent | voice — that*  
58 *I surely*  
63 *it | that lattice*  
101 *Believe me | Baldazzar ! Oh !*



## NOTES

- IV. 5 *sob | weep*  
 6 *mourn | weep*  
 9 *turn here thine eyes | and listen to me*  
 30 *to me | speak not*
- V. 7 *Paradisa! Hope | hopes — give me to live*  
 44 Insert after : —  
     If that we meet at all it were as well  
     That I should meet him in the Vati-  
         can —  
     In the Vatican — within the holy walls  
     Of the Vatican.  
 58 *then at once | — have at thee then*  
 62 *thy sacred | hold off thy*  
 63 *indeed I dare not | I dare not, dare not.*  
 65 Insert after : —  
     *exceeding well! — thou darest not fight*  
         *with me ?*  
 70 Insert after : —  
     *Thou darest not !*  
 71 *my lord | alas !*  
 73 *the veriest | — I am — a*  
 92 *Thou liest | By God ; indeed | — now this*

## TO HELEN

*To Helen.* 1831; "Southern Literary Messenger," March, 1836; "Graham's Magazine," September, 1841; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845.

TEXT. Philadelphia "Saturday Museum." Other readings : —

II. 4 *glory that was | beauty of fair* 1831;  
     S. L. M.

5 *that was | of old* 1831; S. L. M.

## NOTES

- III. 1 *yon brilliant | that little* 1831; S. L. M.;  
*shadowy* G. M.  
 3 *agate lamp | folded scroll* 1831; S. L. M.;  
 G. M.  
 4 *Ah | A* 1831.

## TO F——

*To F——*. 1845. "Broadway Journal," i. 17 | *To Mary*. "Southern Literary Messenger," July, 1835. *To One Departed*. "Graham's Magazine," March, 1842; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843.

TEXT, 1845. Other readings:—

- I. 1 *Mary amid the cares—the woes* S. L. M.  
*For 'mid the earnest cares and woes* G. M.;  
 S. M.  
 2 *That crowd | crowding* S. L. M.  
 3 *Drear | Sad* S. L. M.; G. M.; S. M.  
 7 *bland | sweet* S. L. M.  
 II. 1 *And thus | Seraph* G. M.; S. M.  
 4 *Some lake beset as lake can be* S. L. M.  
*throbbing far and free | vexed as it may be*  
 G. M.; S. M.

G. M. and S. M. reverse the order of the stanzas.

NOTES. "F——" is, presumably, Mrs. Frances Sargent Osgood. See *Memoir*.

## TO ONE IN PARADISE

*To One in Paradise*. Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; | "[Godey's] Lady's Book" [The Visionary], January, 1834; "Southern Literary Messenger" [The Visionary], July, 1835; "Tales of the Arabesque and Gro-

tesque" [The Visionary], 1840; "Broadway Journal," i. 19, i. 23 [The Assignation]. | *To Ianthe in Heaven*. "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," July, 1839.

TEXT. 1845. Lorimer Graham copy.

- I. 1 *all that | that all* all other editions.  
 5 *with fairy fruits and | round with wild*  
*Go. around about with* S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.  
 6 *all the flowers | the flowers — they all*  
 S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.
- II. 1 *But the dream — it could not last* Go.; S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.  
 2 *Young Hope! thou didst arise* Go.; *And the star of Hope did rise.* S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.  
*Ah | Oh!* S. M.  
 5 *"On! on" — but | "Onward"* Go.; S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840; B. J.; *but | while* Go.; S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.
- III. 2 *Ambition — all — is o'er* Go.; S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840.
- IV. 1 *days | hours* Go.; S. L. M.; B. G. M.; 1840;  
*And | Now* B. J.  
 3 *grey | dark* all other editions.  
 4 *solemn | breaking* Go.  
 6 *eternal | Italian* Go.; S. L. M.; 1840;  
 B. J.; *what | far* Go.

Insert after:—

Alas! for that accursed time  
 They bore thee o'er the billow,  
 From Love to titled age and crime  
 And an unholy pillow —

# NOTES

From me, and from our misty clime  
Where weeps the silver willow.

S. L. M.; 1840; Go. except

3 *Love* | *me*

5 *me* | *Love*

A correspondent of the London "Spectator," Jan. 1, 1853, contributed a version from a manuscript long in his possession. It was reprinted in the New York "Literary World," Feb. 5, 1853. It is the same as that of the "Southern Literary Messenger," except

I. 1 *that* omit

II. 2 *And the star of life did rise*

3 *But* | *Only*

III. 1-5 Like the murmur of the solemn sea

To sands on the sea-shore

A voice is whispering unto me

"The day is past," and nevermore

IV. 1 *And all mine hours*

2 *nightly* | *nights are*

3 *Are* | *Of*

5-6 In the maze of flashing dances

By the slow Italian streams.

The correspondent had supposed the lines to be by Tennyson, and charged Poe with plagiarism. Tennyson, under date of Jan. 20, 1853, wrote to the "Spectator" to correct the statement and cleared Poe of the charge. The incident led an American correspondent to send to the "Literary World" a copy of the first version from "Godey's Lady's Book," and the text of Godey given above is here printed from that source.

## NOTES

### TO F — S S. O — D

*To F — s S. O — d* [Frances S. Osgood]. 1845; 1  
*Lines written in an Album.* "Southern Literary  
 Messenger," September, 1835. *To —.* "Bur-  
 ton's Gentleman's Magazine," August, 1839. *To*  
*F —.* "Broadway Journal," ii. 10, lines 1-4.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

1 *Eliza, let thy generous heart* S. L. M.

*Fair maiden, let thy generous heart* B. G. M.

6 *grace, thy more than | unassuming* S. L. M.;  
 B. G. M.

7 *shall be an endless | And truth shall be a*  
 S. L. M.; *Thy truth — shall be a* B. G. M.

8 *Forever — and love a duty* S. L. M.; B. G. M.

NOTES. "Eliza" was the young daughter of Mr.  
 White, editor of the "Messenger." For Mrs.  
 Osgood, see *Memoir*.

### A VALENTINE

*A Valentine.* "Sartain's Union Magazine," March,  
 1849; "Flag of our Union," 1849.

TEXT. "Sartain's Union Magazine."

NOTES. To find the name, read the first letter in the  
 first line, the second in the second, and so on.

### AN ENIGMA

*An Enigma. | Sonnet.* "Union Magazine." March,  
 1848.

TEXT. "Union Magazine."

NOTES. To find the name, read as in the preceding  
 poem.

10 *Tuckermanities | Petrarchmanities* U. M.

# NOTES

## TO HELEN

*To Helen.* | *To* — — — — "Union Magazine,"  
November, 1848.

TEXT. Griswold.

26-28 *O Heaven . . . me* omit S. U. M.

NOTES. "Helen" was Mrs. Whitman; see *Memoir*,  
and compare "The Raven" in her poems.

## TO —

*To* — (I heed not that my earthly lot). 1845 | *Alone*,  
MS.; *To M* —. 1829.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings, 1829, the variations  
from it of the Wilmer MS. being noted.

1 *I heed* | *O! I care* MS.

4 *Hatred* | *fever* MS.

5 *mourn* | *heed* MS.

7 *sorrow for* | *meddle with* MS.

8 Insert after: —

It is not that my founts of bliss  
Are gushing — strange! with tears —  
Or that the thrill of a single kiss  
Hath palsied many years —

'T is not that the flowers of twenty springs  
Which have wither'd as they rose  
Lie dead on my heart-strings  
With the weight of an age of snows.

Nor that the grass — O! may it thrive!  
On my grave is growing or grown —  
But that, while I am dead yet alive  
I cannot be, lady, alone.

The MS. gives the following variations from the above:

9 *It is not* | *I heed not*

## NOTES

10 *Are gushing | Be gushing, oh !*

11 *Or that the thrill of a single | That the tremor  
of one*

19 *yet | and*

20 *lady | love*

TO M. L. S—

*To M. L. S—.* "Home Journal," March 13, 1847.

TEXT. "Home Journal."

NOTES. Introduced in the "Home Journal" by the following editorial note: "The following seems said over a hand clasped in the speaker's two. It is by Edgar A. Poe, and is evidently the pouring out of a very deep feeling of gratitude." "M. L. S." was Mrs. Shew; see *Memoir*.

TO — —

*To —.* "Columbian Magazine," March, 1848.

TEXT. Griswold. Other readings:—

The original publication, which is identified by an index number of the magazine only, has not been found. The following manuscript variation exists in facsimile. The first seven lines show no variation. The poem then continues:—

TO MARIE LOUISE

Two gentle sounds made only to be murmured  
By angels dreaming in the moon-lit "dew  
That hangs like chains of pearl on Hermon hill"  
Have stirred from out the abysses of his heart  
Unthought-like thoughts—scarcely the shades of  
thought—  
Bewildering fantasies—far richer visions

## NOTES

Than even the seraph harper, Israfil,  
Who "had the sweetest voice of all God's creatures,"  
Would hope to utter. Ah, Marie Louise!  
In deep humility I own that now  
All pride — all thought of power — all hope of fame —  
All wish for Heaven — is merged forevermore  
Beneath the palpitating tide of passion  
Heaped o'er my soul by thee. Its spells are broken —  
The pen falls powerless from my shivering hand —  
With that dear name as text I *cannot* write —  
I cannot speak — I cannot even think —  
Alas! I cannot feel; for 't is *not* feeling —  
This standing motionless upon the golden  
Threshold of the wide-open gate of Dreams,  
Gazing, entranced, adown the gorgeous vista,  
And thrilling as I see upon the right —  
Upon the left — and all the way along,  
Amid the clouds of glory: far away  
To where the prospect terminates — *thee only*.

NOTES. "Marie Louise" was Mrs. Shew; see  
*Memoir*.

## FOR ANNIE

*For Annie*. "Flag of our Union," 1849; Griswold,  
1850.

TEXT. Griswold. No file of the paper is known.

NOTES. "Annie" was a lady of Lowell, whose name  
has not been published; see *Memoir*.

## TO MY MOTHER

*To My Mother*. "Flag of our Union," 1849.

TEXT. Griswold. No file of the paper is known.

NOTES. His mother-in-law, Mrs. Clemm.



## NOTES

### TAMERLANE

*Tamerlane.* 1827, 1829, 1831, 1845.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

The first version is 1827, as follows, the variations of the Wilmer MS. being noted below:—

### TAMERLANE

#### I

I HAVE sent for thee, holy friar;<sup>(1)</sup>  
But 't was not with the drunken hope,  
Which is but agony of desire  
To shun the fate, with which to cope  
Is more than crime may dare to dream,  
That I have call'd thee at this hour :  
Such, father, is not my theme —  
Nor am I mad, to deem that power  
Of earth may shrive me of the sin  
Unearthly pride hath revell'd in —  
I would not call thee fool, old man,  
But hope is not a gift of thine;  
If I *can* hope (O God! I can)  
It falls from an eternal shrine.

#### II

The gay wall of this gaudy tower  
Grows dim around me — death is near.  
I had not thought, until this hour  
When passing from the earth, that ear  
Of any, were it not the shade  
Of one whom in life I made  
All mystery but a simple name,  
Might know the secret of a spirit

## NOTES

Bow'd down in sorrow, and in shame. —  
Shame, said'st thou?

Ay, I did inherit  
That hated portion, with the fame,  
The worldly glory, which has shown  
A demon-light around my throne,  
Scorching my sear'd heart with a pain  
Not Hell shall make me fear again.

### III

I have not always been as now —  
The fever'd diadem on my brow  
I claim'd and won usurpingly —  
Ay — the same heritage hath given  
Rome to the Cæsar — this to me;  
The heirdom of a kingly mind —  
And a proud spirit, which hath striven  
Triumphantly with human kind.

In mountain air I first drew life;  
The mists of the Taglay have shed <sup>(2)</sup>  
Nightly their dews on my young head;  
And my brain drank their venom then,  
When after day of perilous strife  
With chamois, I would seize his den  
And slumber, in my pride of power,  
The infant monarch of the hour —  
For, with the mountain dew by night,  
My soul imbibed unhallow'd feeling;  
And I would feel its essence stealing  
In dreams upon me — while the light  
Flashing from cloud that hover'd o'er,  
Would seem to my half-closing eye  
The pageantry of monarchy!  
And the deep thunder's echoing roar

## NOTES

Came hurriedly upon me, telling  
Of war, and tumult, where my voice,  
My *own* voice, silly child ! was swelling  
(O how would my wild heart rejoice  
And leap within me at the cry)  
The battle-cry of victory !  
. . . . .

### IV

The rain came down upon my head  
But barely shelter'd — and the wind  
Pass'd quickly o'er me — but my mind  
Was maddening — for 'twas man that shed  
Laurels upon me — and the rush,  
The torrent of the chilly air  
Gurgled in my pleased ear the crush  
Of empires, with the captive's prayer,  
The hum of suitors, the mix'd tone  
Of flattery round a sovereign's throne.

The storm had ceased — and I awoke —  
Its spirit cradled me to sleep,  
And as it pass'd me by, there broke  
Strange light upon me, tho' it were  
My soul in mystery to steep :  
For I was not as I had been ;  
The child of Nature, without care,  
Or thought, save of the passing scene. —

### V

My passions, from that hapless hour,  
Usurp'd a tyranny, which men  
Have deem'd, since I have reach'd to power,  
My innate nature — be it so :  
But, father, there lived one who, then —  
Then, in my boyhood, when their fire

## NOTES

Burn'd with a still intenser glow ;  
 (For passion must with youth expire )  
 Even *then*, who deem'd this iron heart  
 In woman's weakness had a part.

I have no words, alas ! to tell  
 The loveliness of loving well !  
 Nor would I dare attempt to trace  
 The breathing beauty of a face,  
 Which even to *my* impassion'd mind,  
 Leaves not its memory behind.  
 In spring of life have ye ne'er dwelt  
 Some object of delight upon,  
 With steadfast eye, till ye have felt  
 The earth reel — and the vision gone ?  
 And I have held to memory's eye  
 One object — and but one — until  
 Its very form hath pass'd me by,  
 But left its influence with me still.

## VI

'Tis not to thee that I should name —  
 Thou canst not — wouldst not dare to think  
 The magic empire of a flame  
 Which even upon this perilous brink  
 Hath fix'd my soul, tho' unforgiven,  
 By what it lost for passion — Heaven.  
 I loved — and O, how tenderly !  
 Yes ! she [was] worthy of all love !  
 Such as in infancy was mine,

- 
- V. 14 *breathing* | *more than* MS.  
 15 *my* | *this* MS.  
 21 *And I have* | *So have I* MS.

## NOTES

Tho' then its *passion* could not be :  
'T was such as angel minds above  
Might envy — her young heart the shrine  
On which my every hope and thought  
Were incense — then a goodly gift —  
For they were childish, without sin,  
Pure as her young example taught ;  
Why did I leave it and adrift,  
Trust to the fickle star within?

## VII

We grew in age and love together,  
Roaming the forest and the wild ;  
My breast her shield in wintry weather,  
And when the friendly sunshine smiled  
And she would mark the opening skies,  
I saw no Heaven but in her eyes —  
Even childhood knows the human heart ;  
For when, in sunshine and in smiles,  
From all our little cares apart,  
Laughing at her half silly wiles,  
I'd throw me on her throbbing breast,  
And pour my spirit out in tears,  
She'd look up in my wilder'd eye —  
There was no need to speak the rest —  
No need to quiet her kind fears —  
She did not ask the reason why.

The hallow'd memory of those years  
Comes o'er me in these lonely hours,  
And, with sweet loveliness, appears  
As perfume of strange summer flowers ;  
Of flowers which we have known before .  
In infancy, which seen, recall

## NOTES

To mind — not flowers alone — but more,  
Our earthly life, and love — and all.

### VIII

Yes! she was worthy of all love!  
Even such as from the accursed time  
My spirit with the tempest strove,  
When on the mountain peak alone,  
Ambition lent it a new tone,  
And bade it first to dream of crime,  
My frenzy to her bosom taught:  
We still were young: no purer thought  
Dwelt in a seraph's breast than *thine*; <sup>(8)</sup>  
For passionate love is still divine:  
I loved her as an angel might  
With ray of the all living light  
Which blazes upon Edis' shrine.<sup>(4)</sup>  
It is not surely sin to name,  
With such as mine — that mystic flame,  
I had no being but in thee!  
The world with all its train of bright  
And happy beauty (for to me  
All was an undefined delight),  
The world — its joy — its share of pain  
Which I felt not — its bodied forms  
Of varied being, which contain  
The bodiless spirits of the storms,  
The sunshine, and the calm — the ideal

- 
- VIII. 1 *Such as I taught her from the time* MS.  
7-10 *There were no holier thoughts than*  
*thine* MS.  
11 *her | thee* MS.  
21 *Which I felt not | Unheeded then* MS.

## NOTES

And fleeting vanities of dreams,  
 Fearfully beautiful! the real  
 Nothings of mid day waking life —  
 Of an enchanted life, which seems,  
 Now as I look back, the strife  
 Of some ill demon, with a power  
 Which left me in an evil hour,  
 All that I felt, or saw, or thought,  
 Crowding, confused became  
 (With thine unearthly beauty fraught)  
 Thou — and the nothing of a name.

## IX

The passionate spirit which hath known,  
 And deeply felt the silent tone  
 Of its own self-supremacy, —  
 (I speak thus openly to thee,  
 'T were folly *now* to veil a thought  
 With which this aching breast is fraught)  
 The soul which feels its innate right —  
 The mystic empire and high power  
 Given by the energetic might  
 Of Genius, at its natal hour;  
 Which knows (believe me at this time,  
 When falsehood were a tenfold crime,  
 There *is* a power in the high spirit  
 To *know* the fate it will inherit)

30 *Some* | *an* MS.

33 *confused* | *confusedly* MS.

IX. 4-10 omit MS.

11 *me at this time* | *for now on me* MS.

12 *Truth flashes thro' eternity* MS.

# NOTES

The soul, which knows such power, will still  
Find *Pride* the ruler of its will.

Yes! I was proud — and ye who know  
The magic of that meaning word,  
So oft perverted, will bestow  
Your scorn, perhaps, when ye have heard  
That the proud spirit had been broken,  
The proud heart burst in agony  
At one upbraiding word or token  
Of her that heart's idolatry —  
I was ambitious — have ye known  
Its fiery passion? — ye have not —  
A cottager, I mark'd a throne  
Of half the world, as all my own,  
And murmur'd at such lowly lot!  
But it had pass'd me as a dream  
Which, of light step, flies with the dew,  
That kindling thought — did not the beam  
Of Beauty, which did guide it through  
The livelong summer day, oppress  
My mind with double loveliness —

. . . . .

## X

We walk'd together on the crown  
Of a high mountain, which look'd down  
Afair from its proud natural towers  
Of rock and forest, on the hills —  
The dwindled hills, whence amid bowers  
Her own fair hand had rear'd around,

---

15 *knows* | *feels* MS.

26 *Its* | *The* MS.

X. 6 *own fair* | *magic* MS.



## NOTES

Gush'd shoutingly a thousand rills,  
Which as it were, in fairy bound  
Embraced two hamlets — those our own —  
Peacefully happy — yet alone —

I spoke to her of power and pride —  
But mystically, in such guise,  
That she might deem it nought beside  
The moment's converse; in her eyes  
I read (perhaps too carelessly)  
A mingled feeling with my own;  
The flush on her bright cheek, to me,  
Seem'd to become a queenly throne  
Too well, that I should let it be  
A light in the dark wild, alone.

## XI

There — in that hour — a thought came o'er  
My mind, it had not known before —  
To leave her while we both were young, —  
To follow my high fate among  
The strife of nations, and redeem  
The idle words, which, as a dream  
Now sounded to her heedless ear —  
I held no doubt — I knew no fear  
Of peril in my wild career;  
To gain an empire, and throw down  
As nuptial dowry — a queen's crown,  
The only feeling which possest,

---

8-10 Encircling with a glittering bound  
Of diamond sunshine and sweet spray  
Two mossy huts of the Taglay

XI. 12-13 The undying hope which now opprest  
A spirit ne'er to be at rest MS.

# NOTES

With her own image, my fond breast —  
 Who, that had known the secret thought  
 Of a young peasant's bosom then,  
 Had deem'd him, in compassion, aught  
 But one, whom fantasy had led  
 Astray from reason — Among men  
 Ambition is chain'd down — nor fed  
 (As in the desert, where the grand,  
 The wild, the beautiful, conspire  
 With their own breath to fan its fire)  
 With thoughts such feeling can command;  
 Uncheck'd by sarcasm, and scorn  
 Of those, who hardly will conceive  
 That any should become "great," born<sup>(5)</sup>  
 In their own sphere — will not believe  
 That they shall stoop in life to one  
 Whom daily they are wont to see  
 Familiarly — whom Fortune's sun  
 Hath ne'er shone dazzlingly upon.  
 Lowly — and of their own degree —

## XII

I pictured to my fancy's eye  
 Her silent, deep astonishment,

14 *secret* | *silent* MS.

17 *led* | *thrown* MS.

18 *Astray from reason* | *Her mantle over* MS.

19 *Ambition* | *Lion Ambition*; *nor fed* | omit  
 MS.

Insert after: —

*And crouches to a keeper's hand* MS.

20 *As in the desert* | *Not so in deserts* MS.

21 *beautifies* | *terrible* MS.

22 *its* | *his* MS.

#### NOTES

When, a few fleeting years gone by  
(For short the time my high hope lent  
To its most desperate intent,)  
She might recall in him, whom Fame  
Had gilded with a conqueror's name  
(With glory — such as might inspire  
Perforce, a passing thought of one,  
Whom she had deem'd in his own fire  
Wither'd and blasted; who had gone  
A traitor, violate of the truth  
So plighted in his early youth,)  
Her own Alexis, who should plight (6)  
The love he plighted *then* — again,  
And raise his infancy's delight,  
The bride and queen of Tamerlane. —

#### XIII

One noon of a bright summer's day  
I pass'd from out the matted bower  
Where in a deep, still slumber lay  
My Ada. In that peaceful hour,  
A silent gaze was my farewell.  
I had no other solace — then  
To awake her, and a falsehood tell  
Of a feign'd journey, were again  
To trust the weakness of my heart  
To her soft thrilling voice: To part  
Thus, haply, while in sleep she dream'd  
Of long delight, nor yet had deem'd  
Awake, that I had held a thought  
Of parting, were with madness fraught;  
I knew not woman's heart, alas!  
Tho' loved, and loving — let it pass. —

## NOTES

### XIV

I went from out the matted bower,  
 And hurried madly on my way :  
 And felt, with every flying hour,  
 That bore me from my home, more gay :  
 There is of earth an agony  
 Which, ideal, still may be  
 The worst ill of mortality.  
 'T is bliss, in its own reality,  
 Too real, to *his* breast who lives  
 Not within himself but gives  
 A portion of his willing soul  
 To God, and to the great whole —  
 To him, whose loving spirit will dwell  
 With Nature, in her wild paths ; tell  
 Of her wondrous ways, and telling bless  
 Her overpowering loveliness !  
 A more than agony to him  
 Whose failing sight will grow dim  
 With its own living gaze upon  
 That loveliness around : the sun —  
 The blue sky — the misty light  
 Of the pale cloud therein, whose hue  
 Is grace to its heavenly bed of blue ;  
 Dim ! tho' looking on all bright !  
 O God ! when the thoughts that may not pass  
 Will burst upon him, and alas !  
 For the flight on Earth to Fancy given,  
 There are no words — unless of Heaven.

### XV

. . . . .  
 Look round thee now on Samarcand, (?)  
 Is she not queen of earth ? her pride

# NOTES

Above all cities? in her hand  
 Their destinies? with all beside  
 Of glory, which the world hath known?  
 Stands she not proudly and alone?  
 And who her sovereign? Timur, he<sup>(8)</sup>  
 Whom the astonish'd earth hath seen,  
 With victory, on victory,  
 Redoubling age! and more, I ween,  
 The Zinghis' yet re-echoing fame.<sup>(9)</sup>  
 And now what has he? what! a name.  
 The sound of revelry by night  
 Comes o'er me, with the mingled voice  
 Of many with a breast as light,  
 As if 't were not the dying hour  
 Of one, in whom they did rejoice —  
 As in a leader, haply — Power  
 Its venom secretly imparts;  
 Nothing have I with human hearts.

## XVI

When Fortune mark'd me for her own,  
 And my proud hopes had reach'd a throne  
 (It boots me not, good friar, to tell  
 A tale the world but knows too well,

- 
- XV. 6 *proudly* | *nobly* MS.  
 8 *earth hath seen*, *people saw* MS.  
 9-11 Striding o'er empires haughtily,  
       A diademed outlaw,  
       More than the Zinghis in his fame. MS.  
 12 *what!* | *even* MS.  
 16 *the dying* | *their parting* MS.  
 17 *Of* | *From* MS.  
 20 *Nothing have I* | *And I have naught* MS.

## NOTES

How by what hidden deeds of might,  
 I clamber'd to the tottering height,)

I still was young; and well I ween  
 My spirit what it e'er had been.  
 My eyes were still on pomp and power,  
 My wilder'd heart was far away  
 In valleys of the wild Taglay,  
 In mine own Ada's matted bower.  
 I dwelt not long in Samarcand  
 Ere, in a peasant's lowly guise,  
 I sought my long-abandon'd land;  
 By sunset did its mountains rise  
 In dusky grandeur to my eyes:  
 But as I wander'd on the way  
 My heart sunk with the sun's ray.  
 To him, who still would gaze upon  
 The glory of the summer sun,  
 There comes, when that sun will from him part,  
 A sullen hopelessness of heart.  
 That soul will hate the evening mist  
 So often lovely, and will list  
 To the sound of the coming darkness (known  
 To those whose spirits hearken)<sup>[10]</sup> as one  
 Who in a dream of night *would* fly,  
 But cannot, from a danger nigh.  
 What though the moon — the silvery moon —  
 Shine on his path, in her high noon;  
*Her* smile is chilly, and *her* beam  
 In that time of dreariness will seem  
 As the portrait of one after death;  
 A likeness taken when the breath  
 Of young life, and the fire o' the eye,  
*Had* lately been, but had pass'd by.  
 'T is thus when the lovely summer sun

# NOTES

Of our boyhood, his course hath run :  
 For all we live to know — is known ;  
 And all we seek to keep — hath flown ;  
 With the noonday beauty, which is all.  
 Let life, then, as the day-flower, fall —  
 The transient, passionate day-flower, <sup>(11)</sup>  
 Withering at the evening hour.

## XVII

I reach'd my home — my home no more —  
 For all was flown that made it so —  
 I pass'd from out its mossy door,  
 In vacant idleness of woe.  
 There met me on its threshold stone  
 A mountain hunter, I had known  
 In childhood, but he knew me not.  
 Something he spoke of the old cot :  
 It had seen better days, he said ;  
*There* rose a fountain once, and *there*  
 Full many a fair flower raised its head :  
 But she who rear'd them was long dead,  
 And in such follies had no part,  
 What was there left me *now* ? despair —  
 A kingdom for a broken — heart.

Readings varying from 1845, in 1829, 1831 :—

3 *deem* | *think* 1831

26 Insert after :—

Despair, the fabled vampire-bat,  
 Hath long upon my bosom sat,  
 And I would rave, but that he flings  
 A calm from his unearthly wings. 1831

30 *fierce* | omit 1831

40 *Have* | *Hath* 1831

# NOTES

57 *Was giant-like — so thou my mind* 1829, 1831

73 *this iron heart | that as infinite* 1831

74 *My soul — so was the weakness in it* 1831

Insert after:—

For in those days it was my lot  
To haunt of the wide world a spot  
The which I could not love the less.  
So lovely was the loneliness  
Of a wild lake with black rock bound,  
And the sultan like pines that tower'd around !  
But when the night had thrown her pall  
Upon that spot as upon all,  
And the black wind murmur'd by,  
In a dirge of melody;  
My infant spirit would awake  
To the terror of that lone lake.  
Yet that terror was not fright —  
But a tremulous delight —  
A feeling not the jewell'd mine  
Could ever bribe me to define,  
Nor love, Ada ! tho' it were thine.  
How could I from that water bring  
Solace to my imagining ?  
My solitary soul — how make  
An Eden of that dim lake ?

But then a gentler, calmer spell  
Like moonlight on my spirit fell,  
But O ! I have no words to tell 1831

77 *Nor would I | I will not* 1831

81 *Thus I | I well* 1831

82 *Some page | Pages* 1831

83 *Oh, she was | Was she not* 1831



# NOTES

106 *throw me on her throbbing | lean upon her gentle*  
183I

110 *her | her's* 183I

112-115 omit 183I

119 *Its joy — its little lot | Of pleasure or* 183I

120 *That was new pleasure | The good, the bad* 183I

128-138 omit 183I

151 *on her bright | upon her* 183I

152 *to become | fitted for* 183I

164 *his | its* 183I

166-177

. . . . .

Say, holy father, breathes there yet

A rebel or a Bajazet?

How now! why tremble, man of gloom,

As if my words were the Simoom!

Why do the people bow the knee,

To the young Tamerlane — to me! 183I

202 *splendor | beauty* 183I

213-222

. . . . .

I reached my home — what home? above

My home — my hope — my early love,

Lonely, like me, the desert rose,

Bow'd down with its own glory grows. 183I

231 *unpolluted | undefiled* 183I

243 Insert after: —

If my peace hath flown away

In a night — or in a day —

In a vision — or in none —

Is it, therefore, the less gone?

I was standing 'mid the roar

Of a wind-beaten shore,

## NOTES

And I held within my hand  
Some particles of sand —  
How bright! and yet to creep  
Thro' my fingers to the deep!  
My early hopes? no — they  
Went gloriously away,  
Like lightning from the sky —  
Why in the battle did not I? 1831.

### NOTES BY POE

#### NOTE 1, page 196.

*I have sent for thee, holy friar.*

OF the history of Tamerlane little is known; and with that little I have taken the full liberty of a poet. — That he was descended from the family of Zinghis Khan is more than probable — but he is vulgarly supposed to have been the son of a shepherd, and to have raised himself to the throne by his own address. He died in the year 1405, in the time of Pope Innocent VII.

How I shall account for giving him “a friar” as a death-bed confessor — I cannot exactly determine. He wanted some one to listen to his tale — and why not a friar? It does not pass the bounds of possibility — quite sufficient for my purpose — and I have at least good authority on my side for such innovations.

#### NOTE 2, page 197.

*The mists of the Taglay have shed, &c.*

The mountains of Belur Taglay are a branch of the Imaus, in the southern part of Independent Tartary. They are celebrated for the singular wildness and beauty of their valleys.

## NOTES

NOTE 3, page 201.

*No purer thought  
Dwelt in a seraph's breast than thine.*

I must beg the reader's pardon for making Tamerlane, a Tartar of the fourteenth century, speak in the same language as a Boston gentleman of the nineteenth; but of the Tartar mythology we have little information.

NOTE 4, page 201.

*Which blazes upon Edis' shrine.*

A deity presiding over virtuous love, upon whose imaginary altar a sacred fire was continually blazing.

NOTE 5, page 205.

*— who hardly will conceive  
That any should become "great," born  
In their own sphere —*

Although Tamerlane speaks this, it is not the less true. It is a matter of the greatest difficulty to make the generality of mankind believe that one with whom they are upon terms of intimacy shall be called, in the world, a "great man." The reason is evident. There are few great men. Their actions are consequently viewed by the mass of the people through the medium of distance. The prominent parts of their characters are alone noted; and those properties, which are minute and common to every one, not being observed, seem to have no connection with a great character.

Who ever read the private memorials, correspondence, &c., which have become so common in our time, without wondering that "great men" should act and think "so abominably"?

## NOTES

NOTE 6, page 206.

*Her own Alexis, who should plight, &c.*

That Tamerlane acquired his renown under a feigned name is not entirely a fiction.

NOTE 7, page 207.

*Look round thee now on Samarcand,*

I believe it was after the battle of Angora that Tamerlane made Samarcand his residence. It became for a time the seat of learning and the arts.

NOTE 8, page 208.

*And who her sovereign? Timur, &c.*

He was called Timur Bek as well as Tamerlane.

NOTE 9, page 208.

*The Zinghis' yet re-echoing fame.*

The conquests of Tamerlane far exceeded those of Zinghis Khan. He boasted to have two thirds of the world at his command.

NOTE 10, page 209.

*The sound of the coming darkness (known  
To those whose spirits hearken)*

I have often fancied that I could distinctly hear the sound of the darkness, as it steals over the horizon — a foolish fancy, perhaps, but not more unintelligible than to see music —

“The mind the music breathing from her face.”

NOTE 11, page 210.

*Let life then, as the day-flower, fall.*

There is a flower (I have never known its botanic name), vulgarly called the day-flower. It blooms

## NOTES

beautifully in the daylight, but withers towards evening, and by night its leaves appear totally shrivelled and dead. I have forgotten, however, to mention in the text, that it lives again in the morning. If it will not flourish in Tartary, I must be forgiven for carrying it thither.

NOTES. The history of the poem is given in the *Memoir*. In the edition of 1845 it was accompanied with the following "Advertisement: This poem was printed for publication in Boston, in the year 1827, but suppressed through circumstances of a private nature." The "Early Poems" in the same edition were excused by the following note: "Private reasons — some of which have reference to the sin of plagiarism, and others to the date of Tennyson's first poems — have induced me after some hesitation to republish those, the crude compositions of my earliest boyhood. They are printed *verbatim* — without alteration from the original edition — the date of which is too remote to be judiciously acknowledged."

## TO SCIENCE

*To Science.* 1829; 1831; "Southern Literary Messenger," May, 1836; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 4.

TEXT. Philadelphia "Saturday Museum." Other readings: —

- 1 *true* | *meet* 1829; 1831; S. L. M.
- 8 *soared* | *soar* S. L. M.
- 12 *The gentle Naiad from her fountain flood*  
1829; S. L. M.
- 14 *tamarind tree* | *shrubbery* 1831; S. L. M.

AL AARAAF

*Al Aaraaf.* 1829, 1831, 1845; lines I. 66-67, 70-79, 82-101; 126-129; II. 20-21, 24-27, 52-59, 68-135; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

1-15 Mysterious star!  
 Thou wert my dream  
 All a long summer night—  
 Be now my theme!  
 By this clear stream,  
 Of thee will I write;  
 Meantime from afar  
 Bathe me in light!

Thy world has not the dross of ours,  
 Yet all the beauty—all the flowers  
 That list our love, or deck our bowers  
 In dreamy gardens, where do lie  
 Dreamy maidens all the day,  
 While the silver winds of Circassy  
 On violet couches faint away.

Little—oh! little dwells in thee  
 Like unto what on Earth we see.  
 Beauty's eye is here the bluest  
 In the falsest and untruest—  
 On the sweetest air doth float  
 The most sad and solemn note—  
 If with thee be broken hearts,  
 Joy so peacefully departs,  
 That its echo still doth dwell,  
 Like the murmur in the shell.

# NOTES

Thou ! thy truest type of grief  
Is the gently falling leaf —  
Thou ! thy framing is so holy  
Sorrow is not melancholy. 1831.

- 11 *Oh | With* 1829
- 19 *An oasis | a garden-spot* 1829, 1831
- 43 *rear* 1831
- 95 *red* omit 1831
- 128 *All | Here* 1829, 1831
- Part II. 33 *peeréd | ventured* 1829
- 99 *lead | hang* 1829, 1831
- 197 *the orb of Earth | one constant star*  
1829, 1831
- 213 *he | it* 1829, 1831

The variations of the "Saturday Museum" show a later revision than the text represents; but it has not been thought desirable to embody them in the text, as Poe himself did not do so on his last publication of it. They are as follows : —

- I. 88 *Which | That*
- 127 *merest | veriest*
- 128 *All | Here*
- II. 53 *cheeks were | cheek was*
- 56 *that | this*
- 58 *fairy | brilliant*
- 91 *wings*
- 92 *Each . . . thing | All . . . things*
- 94 *would | will*
- 117 *a deep dreamy*

Some lines also are transposed from one place to another in the passages from II. 20-59.

## NOTES

### NOTES BY POË

p. 107. *Al Aaraaf*. — A star was discovered by Tycho Brahe, which appeared suddenly in the heavens; attained, in a few days, a brilliancy surpassing that of Jupiter; then as suddenly disappeared, and has never been seen since.

p. 108. *Capo Deucato*. — On Santa Maria — *olim* Deucadia OF HER WHO *loved*. Sappho.

*Flower of Trebizond*. — This flower is much noticed by Lewenhoeck and Tournefort. The bee feeding upon its blossom becomes intoxicated.

p. 109. *Clytia*. — Clytia, — the Chrysanthemum Peruvianum, or, to employ a better-known term, the turnsol, — which turns continually toward the sun, covers itself, like Peru, the country from which it comes, with dewy clouds which cool and refresh its flowers during the most violent heat of the day. — B. DE ST. PIERRE.

*And that aspiring flower*. — There is cultivated, in the king's garden at Paris, a species of serpentine aloes without prickles, whose large and beautiful flower exhales a strong odor of the vanilla, during the time of its expansion, which is very short. It does not blow till toward the month of July — you then perceive it gradually open its petals — expand them — fade and die. — ST. PIERRE.

*Valisnerian lotus*. — There is found, in the Rhone, a beautiful lily of the Valisnerian kind. Its stem will stretch to the length of three or four feet, thus preserving its head above water in the swellings of the river.

*And thy most lovely purple perfume*. — The Hyacinth.



*Indian Cupid.* — It is a fiction of the Indians, that Cupid was first seen floating in one of these down the river Ganges, and that he still loves the cradle of his childhood.

*Odors.* — And golden vials full of odors which are the prayers of the saints. — *Rev. St. John.*

p. 110. *A model.* — The Humanitarians held that God was to be understood as having really a human form. — *Vide* CLARKE'S *Sermons*, vol. i. page 26, fol. edit.

The drift of Milton's argument leads him to employ language which would appear, at first sight, to verge upon their doctrine; but it will be seen immediately that he guards himself against the charge of having adopted one of the most ignorant errors of the dark ages of the Church. — DR. SUMNER'S *Notes on Milton's Christian Doctrine.*

This opinion, in spite of many testimonies to the contrary, could never have been very general. Andeus, a Syrian of Mesopotamia, was condemned for the opinion as heretical. He lived in the beginning of the fourth-century. His disciples were called Anthropomorphites. — *Vide* DU PIN.

Among Milton's minor poems are these lines :

Dicite sacrorum præsides nemorum Deæ, &c.  
 Quis ille primus cujus ex imagine  
 Natura solers finxit humanum genus ?  
 Eternus, incorruptus, æquævus polo,  
 Unusque et universus exemplar Dei.

And afterward : —

Non cui profundum Cæcitas lumen dedit  
 Dirceus augur vidit hunc alto sinu, &c.

*Fantasy.* Seltsamen Tochter Jovis  
 Seinem Schosskinde  
 Der Phantasie. — GOETHE.

p. 111. *Sightless.* — Too small to be seen. — LEGGE.

*Fireflies.* — I have often noticed a peculiar movement of the fire-flies, — they will collect in a body and fly off, from a common centre, into innumerable radii.

p. 112. *Therasæan.* — Therasæa, or Therasea, the island mentioned by Seneca, which, in a moment, arose from the sea to the eyes of astonished mariners.

*Of molten stars.*

Some star which, from the ruin'd roof  
 Of shak'd Olympus, by mischance did fall. — MILTON.

p. 113. *Persepolis.* — Voltaire, in speaking of Persepolis, says : “ Je connois bien l'admiration qu'inspirent ces ruines — mais un palais érigé au pied d'une chaîne des rochers sterils — peut il être un chef-d'œuvre des arts ? ”

*Gomorrhah.* — “ Oh ! the wave ” — Ula Deguisi is the Turkish appellation ; but, on its own shores, it is called Bahar Loth, or Almotanah. There were undoubtedly more than two cities engulfed in the “ dead sea.” In the valley of Siddim were five, — Adrah, Zeboin, Zoar, Sodom, and Gomorrhah. Stephen of Byzantium mentions eight, and Strabo thirteen (engulfed), — but the last is out of all reason.

It is said [Tacitus, Strabo, Josephus, Daniel of St. Saba, Nau, Mundrell, Troilo, D'Arvieux], that after an excessive drought, the vestiges of columns, walls, etc., are seen above the surface. At *any* season, such remains may be discovered by looking down into the transparent lake, and at such distances as would argue the existence of many settlements in the space now usurped by the “ Asphaltites.”

*Eyraco.* — Chaldea.

*Who sees the darkness.* — I have often thought I could distinctly hear the sound of the darkness as it stole over the horizon.

p. 114. *Young flowers.* — Fairies use flowers for their charactery. — *Merry Wives of Windsor.*

*The moonbeam.* — In Scripture is this passage — “The sun shall not harm thee by day, nor the moon by night.” It is perhaps not generally known that the moon, in Egypt, has the effect of producing blindness to those who sleep with the face exposed to its rays, to which circumstance the passage evidently alludes.

p. 115. *Albatross.* — The Albatross is said to sleep on the wing.

p. 116. *The murmur that springs.* — I met with this idea in an old English tale, which I am now unable to obtain, and quote from memory, — “The verie essence and, as it were, springe-heade and origine of all musiche is the verie pleasaunte sounde which the trees of the forest do make when they growe.”

*Have slept with the bee.* — The wild bee will not sleep in the shade if there be moonlight.

The rhyme in this verse, as in one about sixty lines before, has an appearance of affectation. It is, however, imitated from Sir W. Scott, or rather from Claud Halcro — in whose mouth I admired its effect: —

Oh ! were there an island,  
Tho’ ever so wild  
Where woman might smile, and  
No man be beguil’d, etc.

p. 117. *Apart from Heaven’s Eternity.* — With the Arabians there is a medium between Heaven and Hell, where men suffer no punishment, but yet do not attain

## NOTES

that tranquil and even happiness which they suppose to be characteristic of heavenly enjoyment.

Un no rompido sueño —  
Un día puro — alegre — libre  
Quiera —  
Libre de amor — de zelo —  
De odio — de esperanza — de rezelo.

LUIS PONCE DE LEON.

Sorrow is not excluded from "Al Aaraaf," but it is that sorrow which the living love to cherish for the dead, and which, in some minds, resembles the delirium of opium. The passionate excitement of Love and the buoyancy of spirit attendant upon intoxication are its less holy pleasures,—the price of which, to those souls who make choice of "Al Aaraaf" as their residence after life, is final death and annihilation.

*Tears, of perfect moan.*

There be tears of perfect moan  
Wept for thee in Helicon. — MILTON.

p. 119. *Parthenon*. — It 'was entire in 1687 — the most elevated spot in Athens.

*Than even thy glowing bosom.*

Shadowing more beauty in their airy brows  
Than have the white breasts of the Queen of  
Love. — MARLOWE.

*Pennoned*. — Pennon — for pinion. — MILTON.

NOTES. The notes by Poe are partly from Moore's "Lalla Rookh," Chateaubriand's "Itinéraire," and other authorities easily traced. In the edition of 1829 the notes are worded, in a few instances, differently.

## NOTES

### "THE HAPPIEST DAY — THE HAPPIEST HOUR"

"*The Happiest Day — The Happiest Hour.*" 1827.

TEXT. 1827.

### STANZAS

"*In Youth Have I Known One With Whom the Earth.*" 1827.

TEXT. 1827.

### EVENING STAR

*Evening Star.* 1827.

TEXT. 1827.

### DREAMS

*Dreams.* 1827.

TEXT. 1827. Other readings, from the Wilmer MS., in this instance contemporary, but not autographic.

5 *cold* | *dull* MS.

6 *must* | *shall* MS.

7 *still upon the lovely* | *ever on the chilly* MS.

14 *dreams of living* | *dreary fields of* MS.

15 *loveliness have left my very* | *left unheedingly my* MS.

### THE LAKE. TO —

*The Lake: To —.* 1827, 1829, 1831 (in *Tamerlane*), 1845.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings: —

The first version is 1827, as follows, other early readings, including those of the Wilmer MS., being noted below: —

## THE LAKE

IN youth's spring it was my lot  
 To haunt of the wide earth a spot  
 The which I could not love the less ;  
 So lovely was the loneliness  
 Of a wild lake, with black rock bound,  
 And the tall pines that tower'd around.  
 But when the night had thrown her pall  
 Upon that spot — as upon all,  
 And the wind would pass me by  
 In its stilly melody,  
 My infant spirit would awake  
 To the terror of the lone lake.  
 Yet that terror was not fright —  
 But a tremulous delight,  
 And a feeling undefined,  
 Springing from a darken'd mind.  
 Death was in that poison'd wave  
 And in its gulf a fitting grave  
 For him who thence could solace bring  
 To his dark imagining ;  
 Whose wildering thought could even make  
 An Eden of that dim lake.

Compare also "Tamerlane," 1831, *infra*, pp. 210-211.

---

9 *wind would pass me by* | *black wind murmured*  
     *by* 1829

10 *In its stilly* | *in a stilly* MS. ; *in a dirge of* 1829

11 *infant* | *boyish* MS.

15-16 A feeling not the jewell'd mine

Should ever bribe me to define —

Nor Love — although the Love be thine 1829

20 *dark* | *lone* MS. 1829

21 *Whose solitary soul could make* MS. 1829

## NOTES

### SPIRITS OF THE DEAD

*Spirits of the Dead*, 1829; "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," July, 1839; | *Visit of the Dead*, 1827.

TEXT. "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," except as noted. Other readings, including those of the Wilmer MS., in this instance a contemporary, but not autographic copy:—

10 *Shall over* | *shall then o'er* MS.

18 Insert after:—

But 't will leave thee as each star  
With the dewdrop flies afar. MS.

19 *shalt* | *canst* MS.

21-22 transpose MS.

22 *dewdrops* | *dewdrop* MS.; 1829; B. G. M.

The first version is 1827, as follows:—

### VISIT OF THE DEAD

. . . . .

THY soul shall find itself alone —  
Alone of all on earth — unknown  
The cause — but none are near to pry  
Into thine hour of secrecy.  
Be silent in that solitude,  
Which is not loneliness — for then  
The spirits of the dead, who stood  
In life before thee, are again  
In death around thee, and their will  
Shall then o'ershadow thee — be still:  
For the night, tho' clear, shall frown;  
And the stars shall look not down  
From their thrones, in the dark heaven,  
With light like Hope to mortals given,  
But their red orbs, without beam,

## NOTES

To thy withering heart shall seem  
As a burning, and a fever  
Which would cling to thee forever.  
But 't will leave thee, as each star  
In the morning light afar  
Will fly thee — and vanish :  
— But its *thought* thou canst not banish.  
The breath of God will be still;  
And the mist upon the hill  
By that summer breeze unbroken  
Shall charm thee — as a token,  
And a symbol which shall be  
Secrecy in thee.

### A DREAM WITHIN A DREAM

*A Dream within a Dream.* Griswold, 1850. | *Imitation*, 1827; *To —*, 1829; *Tamerlane*, 1831.

TEXT. Griswold, 1850. Other readings: —

The first version of these lines is 1827, as follows:

### IMITATION

A DARK unfathom'd tide  
Of interminable pride —  
A mystery, and a dream,  
Should my early life seem;  
I say that dream was fraught  
With a wild, and waking thought  
Of beings that have been,  
Which my spirit hath not seen,  
Had I let them pass me by,  
With a dreaming eye!  
Let none of earth inherit  
That vision on my spirit;



## NOTES

Those thoughts I would control,  
 As a spell upon his soul :  
 For that bright hope at last  
 And that light time have past,  
 And my world arrest hath gone  
 With a sigh as it pass'd on :  
 I care not tho' it perish  
 With a thought I then did cherish.

This poem was revised in 1829, as follows, the variations of the Wilmer MS. being noted below : —

TO —

I

SHOULD my early life seem  
 [As well it might] a dream —  
 Yet I build no faith upon  
 The King Napoleon —  
 I look not up afar  
 To my destiny in a star:

2

In parting from you now  
 Thus much I will avow —  
 There are beings, and have been  
 Whom my spirit had not seen  
 Had I let them pass me by  
 With a dreaming eye —  
 If my peace hath fled away  
 In a night — or in a day —  
 In a vision — or in none —  
 Is it therefore the less gone?

- 
- I. 6 *To* | *For* MS.  
 II. 10 *therefore* | omit MS.

## NOTES

### 3

I am standing 'mid the roar  
Of a weather-beaten shore,  
And I hold within my hand  
Some particles of sand —  
How few! and how they creep  
Thro' my fingers to the deep!  
My early hopes? no — they  
Went gloriously away,  
Like lightning from the sky  
At once — and so will I.

So young! ah! no — not now —  
Thou hast not seen my brow,  
But they tell thee I am proud —  
They lie — they lie aloud —  
My bosom beats with shame  
At the paltriness of name  
With which they dare combine  
A feeling such as mine —  
Nor Stoic? I am not:  
In the terror of my lot  
I laugh to think how poor  
That pleasure "to endure!"  
What! shade of Zeus! — I!  
Endure! — no — no — defy.

The lines 13-27, reappear revised in "Tamerlane,"  
1831, *infra*, p. 212.

## SONG

*Song* (I saw thee on thy bridal day). 1827, 1829,  
1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 11.

# NOTES

TEXT. 1845. Other readings, including those of the Wilmer MS.:—

- I. 1 *thy* | *the* 1827
- II. 2 *Of young passion free* 1827
- 3 *aching* | *chained* 1827; *fetter'd* 1829
- 4 *could* | *might* 1827
- 1-4 omit, MS.
- III. 1 *perhaps* | *I ween* 1827

## TO THE RIVER —

*To the River* —. 1829; "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," August, 1839; Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 9.

TEXT. Philadelphia "Saturday Museum." Other readings, including those of the Wilmer MS.:—

- I. 2 *crystal wandering* | *labyrinth-like* MS. 1829; B. G. M.
- II. 4 *Her worshipper* | *Thy pretty self* MS.
- 5 *His* | *my* MS. 1829; B. G. M.; B. J.
- 7 *His* | *The* MS. 1829; B. G. M.; B. J.;
- deeply* | *lightly* MS.
- 8 *of her soul-searching* | *The scrutiny of her* MS. 1829; B. G. M.

## TO —

*To* — (The bowers whereat in dreams I saw). 1829, 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 11.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

- III. 3 *The* | omit 1829.
- 4 *baubles* | *trifles* 1829.

## NOTES

### A DREAM

*A Dream.* 1829, 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 6 | no title, 1827.

TEXT, 1845. Other readings:—

I. Insert before:

A wildr'd being from my birth,  
My spirit spurn'd control,  
But now, abroad on the wide earth,      1827.  
Where wanderest thou, my soul?

II. 1 *Ah* | *And* 1827, 1829

IV. 1 *Storm and* | *misty* 1827  
2 *Trembled from* | *dimly shone* 1827

### ROMANCE

*Romance.* Philadelphia "Saturday Museum," March 4, 1843; 1845; "Broadway Journal," ii. 8 | *Preface*, 1829; *Introduction*, 1831.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings:—

12 *Heavens* B. J.

14 *I scarcely have had time for cares* S. M.

The version of 1831 is as follows, earlier readings of 1829 being noted below:—

### INTRODUCTION

ROMANCE, who loves to nod and sing,  
With drowsy head and folded wing,  
Among the green leaves as they shake  
Far down within some shadowy lake,  
To me a painted paroquet  
Hath been — a most familiar bird —  
Taught me my alphabet to say, —  
To lisp my very earliest word

## NOTES

While in the wild-wood I did lie  
A child — with a most knowing eye.

Succeeding years, too wild for song,  
Then roll'd like tropic storms along,  
Where, tho' the garish lights that fly,  
Dying along the troubled sky  
Lay bare, thro' vistas thunder-riven,  
The blackness of the general Heaven,  
That very blackness yet doth fling  
Light on the lightning's silver wing.

For, being an idle boy lang syne,  
Who read Anacreon, and drank wine,  
I early found Anacreon rhymes  
Were almost passionate sometimes —  
And by strange alchemy of brain  
His pleasures always turn'd to pain —  
His naivete to wild desire —  
His wit to love — his wine to fire —  
And so, being young and dipt in folly  
I fell in love with melancholy,  
And used to throw my earthly rest  
And quiet all away in jest —  
I could not love except where Death  
Was mingling his with Beauty's breath —  
Or Hymen, Time, and Destiny  
Were stalking between her and me.

O, then the eternal Condor years,  
So shook the very Heavens on high,

11-34 omit 1829

35 *O, then the* | *Of late* 1829.

36 *shook the very Heavens* | *shake the very air*  
1829

## NOTES

With tumult as they thunder'd by;  
 I had no time for idle cares,  
 Thro' gazing on the unquiet sky!  
 Or if an hour with calmer wing  
 Its down did on my spirit fling,  
 That little hour with lyre and rhyme  
 To while away — forbidden thing!  
 My heart half fear'd to be a crime  
 Unless it trembled with the string.

But now my soul hath too much room —  
 Gone are the glory and the gloom —  
 The black hath mellow'd into grey,  
 And all the fires are fading away.

My draught of passion hath been deep —  
 I revell'd, and I now would sleep —  
 And after-drunkenness of soul  
 Succeeds the glories of the bowl —  
 And idle longing night and day  
 To dream my very life away.

But dreams — of those who dream as I,  
 Aspiringly, are damned, and die:  
 Yet should I swear I mean alone,  
 By notes so very shrilly blown,

37 *thunder'd* | *thunder* 1829.

38 *I hardly have had time for cares* 1829.

40 *Or if . . . wing* | *And when . . . wings* 1829.

41 *did on . . . fling* | *upon . . . flings* 1829.

43 *thing* | *things* 1829.

44 *half-feared* | *would feel* 1829.

45 *Unless it trembled . . . string* | *Did it not  
     tremble . . . strings* 1829.

46-66 omit 1829.

## NOTES

To break upon Time's monotone,  
While yet my vapid joy and grief  
Are tintless of the yellow leaf —  
Why not an imp the graybeard hath  
Will shake his shadow in my path —  
And even the graybeard will o'erlook  
Connivingly my dreaming book.

### FAIRY-LAND

*Fairy-land.* 1829, 1831, 1845 ; "Burton's Gentleman's Magazine," August, 1839; "Broadway Journal," ii. 13.

TEXT. 1845. Other readings : —

The version of 1831 is as follows, other early readings being noted below : —

### FAIRY-LAND

Sit down beside me, Isabel,  
*Here*, dearest, where the moonbeam fell  
Just now so fairy-like and well.  
*Now* thou art dress'd for paradise !  
I am star-stricken with thine eyes !  
My soul is lolling on thy sighs !  
Thy hair is lifted by the moon  
Like flowers by the low breath of June !  
Sit down, sit down — how came we here ?  
Or is it all but a dream, my dear ?

You know that most enormous flower —  
That rose — that what d 'ye ye call it — that hung  
Up like a dog-star in this bower —  
To-day (the wind blew, and) it swung  
So impudently in my face,

---

1-40 omit 1829, B. G. M. 1845 ; B. J. ii. 13.

## NOTES

So like a thing alive you know,  
 I tore it from its pride of place  
 And shook it into pieces — so  
 Be all ingratitude requited.  
 The winds ran off with it delighted,  
 And, thro' the opening left, as soon  
 As she threw off her cloak, yon moon  
 Has sent a ray down with a tune.

And this ray is a *fairy* ray —  
 Did you not say so, Isabel?  
 How fantastically it fell  
 With a spiral twist and a swell,  
 And over the wet grass rippled away  
 With a tinkling like a bell!  
 In my own country all the way  
 We can discover a moon ray  
 Which thro' some tatter'd curtain pries  
 Into the darkness of a room,  
 Is by (the very source of gloom)  
 The motes, and dust, and flies,  
 On which it trembles and lies  
 Like joy upon sorrow!  
 O, *when* will come the morrow?  
 Isabel, do you not fear  
 The night and the wonders here?  
 Dim vales! and shadowy floods!  
 And cloudy-looking woods  
 Whose forms we can't discover  
 For the tears that drip all over!  
 Huge moons — see! wax and wane —  
 Again — again — again.



## NOTES

Every moment of the night —  
 Forever changing places !  
 How they put out the starlight  
 With the breath from their pale faces !  
 Lo ! one is coming down  
 With its centre on the crown  
 Of a mountain's eminence !  
 Down — still down — and down —  
 Now deep shall be — O deep !  
 The passion of our sleep !  
 For that wide circumference  
 In easy drapery falls  
 Drowsily over halls —  
 Over ruin'd walls —  
 (Over waterfalls !)  
 O'er the strange woods — o'er the sea —  
 Alas ! over the sea !

---

49 *How | And* 1829; B. G. M.

51 About twelve by the moon-dial

One, more *filmy* than the rest

[A sort which, upon trial,

They have found to be the best]

Comes down — still down — and down 1829;

B. G. M.

54-63 While its wide circumference

In easy drapery falls

Over hamlets, and rich halls,

Wherever they may be —

O'er the strange woods — o'er the sea —

Over spirits on the wing

Over every drowsy thing —

And buries them up quite

In a labyrinth of light —

## NOTES

### ALONE

*Alone.* "Scribner's Magazine," September, 1875.

TEXT. "Scribner's Magazine."

NOTES. This poem, on its publication, was dated, not in Poe's hand, "Baltimore, March 17, 1829." The words appear to be unauthorized.

G. E. W.

---

And then, how deep ! O ! deep !  
Is the passion of their sleep !  
In the morning they arise,  
And their moony covering  
Is soaring in the skies,  
With the tempests as they toss,  
<sup>1</sup> Like — almost anything —  
Or a yellow Albatross.

They use that moon no more  
For the same end as before —  
Videlicet a tent —  
Which I think extravagant :  
Its atomies, however,  
Into a shower dis sever,  
Of which those butterflies,  
Of Earth, who seek the skies,  
And so come down again  
[The unbelieving things !]  
Have brought a specimen  
Upon their quivering wings.

1829 ; B. G. M.

<sup>1</sup> Plagiarism — see the works of Thomas Moore — *passim* — [Poe's note].



## CONTEMPORARY NOTICES OF POE BY GRISWOLD, WILLIS, AND LOWELL

---

THE following characterization is from the obituary notice of Poe, by Griswold, as it appeared in the New York "Tribune," October 9, 1849. The opening paragraph, however, was added by Griswold, when he made this notice a portion of his Memoir of Poe, in "The Literati" volume, 1850: —

"In person he was below the middle height, slenderly but compactly formed, and in his better moments he had in an eminent degree that air of gentle manliness which men of a lower order seldom succeed in acquiring.

"His conversation was at times almost supra-mortal in its eloquence. His voice was modulated with astonishing skill, and his large and variably expressive eyes looked repose or shot fiery tumult into theirs who listened, while his own face glowed, or was changeless in pallor, as his imagination quickened his blood or drew it back frozen to his heart. His imagery was from the worlds which no mortals can see but with the vision of genius. Suddenly starting from a proposition, exactly and sharply defined, in terms of utmost simplicity and clearness, he rejected the forms of customary logic, and by a crystalline process of accretion, built up his ocular demonstrations in forms of gloomiest and ghastliest grandeur, or in those of the most airy and delicious beauty — so minutely and

distinctly, yet so rapidly, that the attention which was yielded to him was chained till it stood among his wonderful creations — till he himself dissolved the spell, and brought his hearers back to common and base existence, by vulgar fancies or exhibitions of the ignoblest passion.

"He was at all times a dreamer — dwelling in ideal realms — in heaven or hell — peopled with the creatures and the accidents of his brain. He walked the streets, in madness or melancholy, with lips moving in indistinct curses, or with eyes upturned in passionate prayer (never for himself, for he felt, or professed to feel, that he was already damned, but) for their happiness who at the moment were objects of his idolatry; or, with his glances introverted to a heart gnawed with anguish, and with a face shrouded in gloom, he would brave the wildest storms; and all night, with drenched garments and arms beating the winds and rains, would speak as if to spirits that at such times only could be evoked by him from the Aidenn, close by whose portals his disturbed soul sought to forget the ills to which his constitution subjected him — close by the Aidenn where were those he loved — the Aidenn which he might never see, but in fitful glimpses, as its gates opened to receive the less fiery and more happy natures whose destiny to sin did not involve the doom of death.

"He seemed, except when some fitful pursuit subjugated his will and engrossed his faculties, always to bear the memory of some controlling sorrow. The remarkable poem of 'The Raven' was probably much more nearly than has been supposed, even by those who were very intimate with him, a reflection and an echo of his own history. *He* was that bird's

' — unhappy master whom unmerciful Disaster  
Followed fast and followed faster till his songs one burden bore :  
Till the dirges of his Hope that melancholy burden bore  
Of "Never — never more."'

"Every genuine author, in a greater or less degree, leaves in his works, whatever their design, traces of his personal character : elements of his immortal being, in which the individual survives the person.

While we read the pages of the 'Fall of the House of Usher,' or of 'Mesmeric Revelations,' we see in the solemn and stately gloom which invests one, and in the subtle metaphysical analysis of both, indications of the idiosyncrasies — of what was most remarkable and peculiar — in the author's intellectual nature. But we see here only the better phases of his nature, only the symbols of his juster action, for his harsh experience had deprived him of all faith, in man or woman. He had made up his mind upon the numberless complexities of the social world, and the whole system with him was an imposture. This conviction gave a direction to his shrewd and naturally unamiable character. Still, though he regarded society as composed altogether of villains, the sharpness of his intellect was not of that kind which enabled him to cope with villany, while it continually caused him by overshots to fail of the success of honesty. He was in many respects like Francis Vivian, in Bulwer's novel of 'The Caxtons.' Passion, in him, comprehended many of the worst emotions which militate against human happiness. You could not contradict him, but you raised quick choler; you could not speak of wealth, but his cheek paled with gnawing envy. The astonishing natural advantages of this poor boy — his beauty, his readiness, the daring spirit that breathed around him like a fiery atmosphere — had raised his constitutional self-confidence into an arrogance that turned his very claims to admiration into prejudices against him. Irascible, envious — bad enough, but not the worst, for these salient angles were all varnished over with a cold repellent cynicism, his passions vented themselves in sneers. There seemed to him no moral susceptibilities; and, what was more remarkable in a proud nature, little or nothing of the true point of honor. He had, to a morbid excess, that desire to rise which is vulgarly called ambition, but no wish for the esteem or the love of his species; only the hard wish to succeed — not shine, not serve — succeed, that he might have the right to despise a world which galled his self-conceit.

"The ancient fable of two antagonistic spirits im-

prisoned in one body equally powerful and having the complete mastery by turns — of one man, that is to say, inhabited by both a devil and an angel — seems to have been realized, if all we hear is true, in the character of the extraordinary man whose name we have written above. Our own impression of the nature of Edgar A. Poe differs in some important degree, however, from that which has been generally conveyed in the notices of his death. Let us, before telling what we personally know of him, copy a graphic and highly finished portraiture from the pen of Dr. Rufus W. Griswold, which appeared in a recent number of the 'Tribune.' [Here follow extracts from Griswold's obituary of Poe].

Upon the foregoing notice Mr. Willis commented in the "Home Journal," October 13, 1849, as follows:

"Apropos of the disparaging portion of the above well-written sketch, let us truthfully say:—

"Some four or five years since, when editing a daily paper in this city, Mr. Poe was employed by us, for several months, as critic and sub-editor. This was our first personal acquaintance with him. He resided with his wife and mother at Fordham, a few miles out of town, but was at his desk in the office from nine in the morning till the evening paper went to press. With the highest admiration for his genius, and a willingness to let it atone for more than ordinary irregularity, we were led by common report to expect a very capricious attention to his duties, and occasionally a scene of violence and difficulty. Time went on, however, and he was invariably punctual and industrious. With his pale, beautiful, and intellectual face, as a reminder of what genius was in him, it was impossible, of course, not to treat him always with deferential courtesy; and, to our occasional request that he would not probe too deep in a criticism, or that he would erase a passage colored too highly with his resentments against society and mankind, he readily and courteously assented—far more yielding than most men, we thought, on points so excusably sensitive. With a prospect of taking the lead in another

periodical, he, at last, voluntarily gave up his employment with us, and, through all this considerable period, we had seen but one presentment of the man — a quiet, patient, industrious, and most gentlemanly person, commanding the utmost respect and good feeling by his unvarying deportment and ability.

“Residing as he did in the country, we never met Mr. Poe in hours of leisure; but he frequently called on us afterwards at our place of business, and we met him often in the street — invariably the same sad-mannered, winning, and refined gentleman, such as we had always known him. It was by rumor only, up to the day of his death, that we knew of any other development of manner or character. We heard, from one who knew him well (what should be stated in all mention of his lamentable irregularities), that, with a *single glass* of wine, his whole nature was reversed, the demon became uppermost, and, though none of the usual signs of intoxication were visible, his *will* was palpably insane. Possessing his reasoning faculties in excited activity, at such times, and seeking his acquaintances with his wonted look and memory, he easily seemed personating only another phase of his natural character, and was accused, accordingly, of insulting arrogance and bad-heartedness. In this reversed character, we repeat, it was never our chance to see him. We know it from hearsay, and we mention it in connection with this sad infirmity of physical constitution; which puts it upon very nearly the ground of a temporary and almost irresponsible insanity.

“The arrogance, vanity, and depravity of heart, of which Mr. Poe was generally accused, seem, to us, referable altogether to this reversed phase of his character. Under that degree of intoxication which only acted upon him by demonizing his sense of truth and right, he doubtless said and did much that was wholly irreconcilable with his better nature; but, when himself, and as we knew him only, his modesty and unaffected humility, as to his own deservings, were a constant charm to his character. His letters (of which the constant application for autographs has taken from us, we are sorry to confess, the greater portion) ex-



hibited this quality very strongly. In one of the carelessly written notes of which we chance still to retain possession, for instance, he speaks of 'The Raven' — that extraordinary poem which electrified the world of imaginative readers, and has become the type of a school of poetry of its own — and, in evident earnest, attributes its success to the few words of commendation with which we had prefaced it in this paper. It will throw light on his sane character to give a literal copy of the note: —

"FORDHAM, April 20, 1849.

"MY DEAR WILLIS: — The poem which I enclose, and which I am so vain as to hope you will like, in some respects, has been just published in a paper for which sheer necessity compels me to write, now and then. It pays well as times go — but unquestionably it ought to pay ten prices; for whatever I send it I feel I am consigning to the tomb of the Capulets. The verses accompanying this, may I beg you to take out of the tomb, and bring them to light in the Home Journal? If you can oblige me so far as to copy them, I do not think it will be necessary to say 'From the ———,' — that would be too bad; — and, perhaps, 'From a late ——— paper,' would do.

"I have not forgotten how a 'good word in season' from you made 'The Raven,' and made 'Ulalume,' (which, by-the-way, people have done me the honor of attributing to you) — therefore I *would* ask you (if I dared) to say something of these lines — if they please you.

Truly yours ever,

"EDGAR A. POE.

"In double proof — of his earnest disposition to do the best for himself, and of the trustful and grateful nature which has been denied him — we give another of the only three of his notes which we chance to retain: —

"FORDHAM, January 22, 1848.

"MY DEAR MR. WILLIS: — I am about to make an effort at re-establishing myself in the literary world, and *feel* that I may depend upon your aid.

"My general aim is to start a Magazine, to be called 'The Stylus;' but it would be useless to me, even when established, if not entirely out of the control of a publisher. I mean, therefore, to get up a Journal which shall be *my*

*own*, at all points. With this end in view, I must get a list of, at least, five hundred subscribers to begin with:—nearly two hundred I have already. I propose, however, to go South and West, among my personal and literary friends—old college and West Point acquaintances—and see what I can do. In order to get the means of taking the first step, I propose to lecture at the Society Library, on Thursday, the 3d of February—and that there may be no cause of *squabbling*, my subject shall *not be literary* at all. I have chosen a broad text—‘The Universe.’

“Having thus given you *the facts* of the case, I leave all the rest to the suggestions of your own tact and generosity. Gratefully—*most gratefully*—

“Your friend always,

“EDGAR A. POE.

“Brief and chance-taken, as these letters are, we think they sufficiently prove the existence of the very qualities denied to Mr. Poe—humility, willingness to persevere, belief in another’s kindness, and capability of cordial and grateful friendship! Such he assuredly was *when sane*. Such only he has invariably seemed to us, in all we have happened personally to know of him, through a friendship of five or six years. And so much easier is it to believe what we have seen and known, than what we *hear of* only, that we remember him but with admiration and respect—these descriptions of him, when morally insane, seeming to us like portraits, painted in sickness, of a man we have only known in health.

“But there is another, more touching, and far more forcible evidence that there *was goodness* in Edgar A. Poe. To reveal it, we are obliged to venture upon the lifting of the veil which sacredly covers grief and refinement in poverty—but we think it may be excused, if so we can brighten the memory of the poet, even were there not a more needed and immediate service which it may render to the nearest link broken by his death.

“Our first knowledge of Mr. Poe’s removal to this city was by a call which we received from a lady who introduced herself to us as the mother of his wife. She was in search of employment for him, and she excused her errand by mentioning that he was ill, that

her daughter was a confirmed invalid, and that their circumstances were such as compelled her taking it upon herself. The countenance of this lady, made beautiful and saintly with an evidently complete giving up of her life to privation and sorrowful tenderness, her gentle and mournful voice urging its plea, her long-forgotten but habitually and unconsciously refined manners, and her appealing and yet appreciative mention of the claims and abilities of her son, disclosed at once the presence of one of those angels upon earth that women in adversity can be. It was a hard fate that she was watching over. Mr. Poe wrote with fastidious difficulty, and in a style too much above the popular level to be well paid. He was always in pecuniary difficulty, and, with his sick wife, frequently in want of the merest necessities of life. Winter after winter, for years, the most touching sight to us, in this whole city, has been that tireless minister to genius, thinly and insufficiently clad, going from office to office with a poem, or an article on some literary subject, to sell — sometimes simply pleading in a broken voice that he was ill, and begging for him — mentioning nothing but that ‘he was ill,’ whatever might be the reason for his writing nothing — and never, amid all her tears and recitals of distress, suffering one syllable to escape her lips that could convey a doubt of him, or a complaint, or a lessening of pride in his genius and good intentions. Her daughter died, a year and a half since, but she did not desert him. She continued his ministering angel — living with him — caring for him — guarding him against exposure, and, when he was carried away by temptation, amid grief and the loneliness of feelings unrequited to, and awoke from his self-abandonment prostrated in destitution and suffering, *begging* for him still. If woman’s devotion, born with a first love, and fed with human passion, hallow its object, as it is allowed to do, what does not a devotion like this — pure, disinterested, and holy as the watch of an invisible spirit — say for him who inspired it?

“We have a letter before us, written by this lady, Mrs. Clemm, on the morning in which she heard of

the death of this object of her untiring care. It is merely a request that we would call upon her, but we will copy a few of its words — sacred as its privacy is — to warrant the truth of the picture we have drawn above, and add force to the appeal we wish to make for her: —

“‘I have this morning heard of the death of my darling Eddie. . . . Can you give me any circumstances or particulars? . . . Oh! do not desert your poor friend in this bitter affliction. . . . Ask Mr. — to come, as I must deliver a message to him from my poor Eddie. . . . I need not ask you to notice his death and to speak well of him. I know you will. But say what an affectionate son he was to me, his poor desolate mother.’ . . .

“To hedge round a grave with respect, what choice is there, between the relinquished wealth and honors of the world, and the story of such a woman's unrewarded devotion! Risking what we do, in delicacy, by making it public, we feel — other reasons aside — that it betters the world to make known that there are such ministrations to its erring and gifted. What we have said will speak to some hearts. There are those who will be glad to know how the lamp, whose light of poetry has beamed on their far-away recognition, was watched over with care and pain — that they may send to her, who is more darkened than they by its extinction, some token of their sympathy. She is destitute, and alone. If any, far or near, will send to us what may aid and cheer her through the remainder of her life, we will joyfully place it in her hands.”

---

The following notice of Poe, by Lowell, originally contributed to “Graham's Magazine,” February, 1845, and here revised, appeared in Griswold's edition: —

“The situation of American literature is anomalous. It has no centre, or, if it have, it is like that of the sphere of Hermes. It is divided into many systems, each revolving round its several sun, and often presenting to the rest only the faint glimmer of a milk-

and-water way. Our capital city, unlike London or Paris, is not a great central heart, from which life and vigor radiate to the extremities, but resembles more an isolated umbilicus, stuck down as near as may be to the centre of the land, and seeming rather to tell a legend of former usefulness than to serve any present need. Boston, New York, Philadelphia, each has its literature almost more distinct than those of the different dialects of Germany; and the Young Queen of the West has also one of her own, of which some articulate rumor barely has reached us dwellers by the Atlantic.

"Perhaps there is no task more difficult than the just criticism of cotemporary literature. It is even more grateful to give praise where it is needed than where it is deserved, and friendship so often seduces the iron stylus of justice into a vague flourish, that she writes what seems rather like an epitaph than a criticism. Yet if praise be given as an alms, we could not drop so poisonous a one into any man's hat. The critic's ink may suffer equally from too large an infusion of nutgalls or of sugar. But it is easier to be generous than to be just, and we might readily put faith in that fabulous direction to the hiding-place of truth, did we judge from the amount of water which we usually find mixed with it.

"Remarkable experiences are usually confined to the inner life of imaginative men, but Mr. Poe's biography displays a vicissitude and peculiarity of interest such as is rarely met with. The offspring of a romantic marriage, and left an orphan at an early age, he was adopted by Mr. Allan, a wealthy Virginian, whose barren marriage-bed seemed the warranty of a large estate to the young poet. Having received a classical education in England, he returned home and entered the University of Virginia, where, after an extravagant course, followed by reformation at the last extremity, he was graduated with the highest honors of his class. Then came a boyish attempt to join the fortunes of the insurgent Greeks, which ended at St. Petersburg, where he got into difficulties through want of a passport, from which he was rescued by the

American consul, and sent home. He now entered the military academy at West Point, from which he obtained a dismissal on hearing of the birth of a son to his adopted father, by a second marriage, an event which cut off his expectations as an heir. The death of Mr. Allan, in whose will his name was not mentioned, soon after relieved him of all doubt in this regard, and he committed himself at once to authorship for a support. Previously to this, however, he had published (in 1827) a small volume of poems, which soon ran through three editions, and excited high expectations of its author's future distinction in the minds of many competent judges.

"That no certain augury can be drawn from a poet's earliest lisplings there are instances enough to prove. Shakespeare's first poems, though brimful of vigor and youth and picturesqueness, give but a very faint promise of the directness, condensation, and overflowing moral of his maturer works. Perhaps, however, Shakespeare is hardly a case in point, his 'Venus and Adonis' having been published, we believe, in his twenty-sixth year. Milton's Latin verses show tenderness, a fine eye for nature, and a delicate appreciation of classic models, but give no hint of the author of a new style in poetry. Pope's youthful pieces have all the sing-song, wholly unrelieved by the glittering malignity and eloquent irreligion of his later productions. Collins' callow namby-pamby died and gave no sign of the vigorous and original genius which he afterwards displayed. We have never thought that the world lost more in the 'marvellous boy,' Chatterton, than a very ingenious imitator of obscure and antiquated dulness. Where he becomes original (as it is called) the interest of ingenuity ceases and he becomes stupid. Kirke White's promises were indorsed by the respectable name of Mr. Southey, but surely with no authority from Apollo. They have the merit of a traditional piety, which, to our mind, if uttered at all, had been less objectionable in the retired closet of a diary, and in the sober raiment of prose. They do not clutch hold of the memory with the drowning pertinacity of Watts; neither have they the

interest of his occasional simple, lucky beauty. Burns, having fortunately been rescued by his humble station from the contaminating society of the 'best models,' wrote well and naturally from the first. Had he been unfortunate enough to have had an educated taste, we should have had a series of poems from which, as from his letters, we could sift here and there a kernel from the mass of chaff. Coleridge's youthful efforts give no promise whatever of that poetical genius which produced at once the wildest, tenderest, most original, and most purely imaginative poems of modern times. Byron's 'Hours of Idleness' would never find a reader except from an intrepid and indefatigable curiosity. In Wordsworth's first preludings there is but a dim foreboding of the creator of an era. From Southey's early poems a safer augury might have been drawn. They show the patient investigator, the close student of history, and the unwearied explorer of the beauties of predecessors, but they give no assurances of a man who should add aught to stock of household words, or to the rarer and more sacred delights of the fire-side or the arbor. The earliest specimens of Shelley's poetic mind already, also, give tokens of that ethereal sublimation in which the spirit seems to soar above the regions of words, but leaves its body, the verse, to be entombed, without hope of resurrection, in a mass of them. Cowley is generally instanced as a wonder of precocity. But his early insipidities show only a capacity for rhyming and for the metrical arrangement of certain conventional combinations of words, a capacity wholly dependent on a delicate physical organization and an unhappy memory. An early poem is only remarkable when it displays an effort of *reason*, and the rudest verses in which we can trace some conception of the ends of poetry, are worth all the miracles of smooth juvenile versification. A school-boy, one would say, might acquire the regular see-saw of Pope merely by an association with the motion of the play-ground tilt.

"Mr. Poe's early productions show that he could see through the verse to the spirit beneath, and that he already had a feeling that all the life and grace of the

one must depend on and be modulated by the will of the other. We call them the most remarkable boyish poems that we have ever read. We know of none that can compare with them for maturity of purpose, and a nice understanding of the effects of language and metre. Such pieces are only valuable when they display what we can only express by the contradictory phrase of *innate experience*. We copy one of the shorter poems, written when the author was only fourteen. There is a little dimness in the filling up, but the grace and symmetry of the outline are such as few poets ever attain. There is a smack of ambrosia about it.

‘TO HELEN

‘Helen, thy beauty is to me  
Like those Nicæan barks of yore,  
That gently, o’er a perfumed sea,  
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore  
To his own native shore.

‘On desperate seas long wont to roam,  
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,  
Thy Naiad airs, have brought me home  
To the glory that was Greece  
And the grandeur that was Rome.

‘Lo! in yon brilliant window-niche  
How statue-like I see thee stand,  
The agate lamp within thy hand!  
Ah, Psyche, from the regions which  
Are Holy Land!’

It is the *tendency* of the young poet that impresses us. Here is no ‘withering scorn,’ no heart ‘blighted’ ere it has safely got into its teens, none of the drawing-room sansculottism which Byron had brought into vogue. All is limpid and serene, with a pleasant dash of the Greek Helicon in it. The melody of the whole, too, is remarkable. It is not of that kind which can be demonstrated arithmetically upon the tips of the fingers. It is of that finer sort which the inner ear alone can estimate. It seems simple, like a Greek column, because of its perfection. In a poem named *Ligeia*,’ under which title he intended to per-



sonify the music of nature, our boy-poet gives us the following exquisite picture: —

‘Ligeia! Ligeia!  
My beautiful one!  
Whose harshest idea  
Will to melody run,  
*Oh, is it thy will,*  
*On the breezes to toss?*  
*Or, capriciously still,*  
*Like the lone albatross,*  
*Incumbent on night*  
*(As she on the air)*  
*To keep watch with delight*  
*On the harmony there?’*

John Neal, himself a man of genius, and whose lyre has been too long capriciously silent, appreciated the high merit of these and similar passages, and drew a proud horoscope for their author.

“Mr. Poe had that indescribable something which men have agreed to call *genius*. No man could ever tell us precisely what it is, and yet there is none who is not inevitably aware of its presence and its power. Let talent writhe and contort itself as it may, it has no such magnetism. Larger of bone and sinew it may be, but the wings are wanting. Talent sticks fast to earth, and its most perfect works have still one foot of clay. Genius claims kindred with the very workings of Nature herself, so that a sunset shall seem like a quotation from Dante or Milton, and if Shakespeare be read in the very presence of the sea itself, his verses shall but seem nobler for the sublime criticism of ocean. Talent may make friends for itself, but only genius can give to its creations the divine power of winning love and veneration. Enthusiasm cannot cling to what itself is unenthusiastic, nor will he ever have disciples who has not himself impulsive zeal enough to be a disciple. Great wits are allied to madness only inasmuch as they are possessed and carried away by their demon, while talent keeps him, as Paracelsus did, securely prisoned in the pommel of its sword. To the eye of genius, the veil of the spiritual world is ever rent asunder, that it may perceive the ministers of good and evil who throng continually around it. No

man of mere talent ever flung his inkstand at the devil.

"When we say that Mr. Poe had genius, we do not mean to say that he has produced evidence of the highest. But to say that he possesses it at all is to say that he needs only zeal, industry, and a reverence for the trust reposed in him, to achieve the proudest triumphs and the greenest laurels. If we may believe the Longinuses and Aristotles of our newspapers, we have quite too many geniuses of the loftiest order to render a place among them at all desirable, whether for its hardness of attainment or its seclusion. The highest peak of our Parnassus is, according to these gentlemen, by far the most thickly settled portion of the country, a circumstance which must make it an uncomfortable residence for individuals of a poetical temperament, if love of solitude be, as immemorial tradition asserts, a necessary part of their idiosyncrasy.

"Mr. Poe has two of the prime qualities of genius, a faculty of vigorous yet minute analysis, and a wonderful fecundity of imagination. The first of these faculties is as needful to the artist in words, as a knowledge of anatomy is to the artist in colors or in stone. This enables him to conceive truly, to maintain a proper relation of parts, and to draw a correct outline, while the second groups, fills up, and colors. Both of these Mr. Poe has displayed with singular distinctness in his prose works, the last predominating in his earlier tales, and the first in his later ones. In judging of the merit of an author, and assigning him his niche among our household gods, we have a right to regard him from our own point of view, and to measure him by our own standard. But, in estimating the amount of power displayed in his works, we must be governed by his own design, and, placing them by the side of his own ideal, find how much is wanting. We differ from Mr. Poe in his opinions of the object of art. He esteems that object to be the creation of Beauty, and perhaps it is only in the definition of that word that we disagree with him. But in what we shall say of his writings, we shall take his own standard as our guide. The temple of the god of song is equally ac-

cessible from every side, and there is room enough in it for all who bring offerings, or seek an oracle.

"In his tales, Mr. Poe has chosen to exhibit his power chiefly in that dim region which stretches from the very utmost limits of the probable into the weird confines of superstition and unreality. He combines in a very remarkable manner two faculties which are seldom found united: a power of influencing the mind of the reader by the impalpable shadows of mystery, and a minuteness of detail which does not leave a pin or a button unnoticed. Both are, in truth, the natural results of the predominating quality of his mind, to which we have before alluded, analysis. It is this which distinguishes the artist. His mind at once reaches forward to the effect to be produced. Having resolved to bring about certain emotions in the reader, he makes all subordinate parts tend strictly to the common centre. Even his mystery is mathematical to his own mind. To him  $x$  is a known quantity all along. In any picture that he paints, he understands the chemical properties of all his colors. However vague some of his figures may seem, however formless the shadows, to him the outline is as clear and distinct as that of a geometrical diagram. For this reason Mr. Poe has no sympathy with *Mysticism*. The Mystic dwells *in* the mystery, is enveloped with it; it colors all his thoughts; it affects his optic nerve especially, and the commonest things get a rainbow edging from it. Mr. Poe, on the other hand, is a spectator *ab extra*. He analyzes, he dissects, he watches

—— 'with an eye serene,  
The very pulse of the machine,'

for such it practically is to him, with wheels and cogs and piston-rods, all working to produce a certain end.

"This analyzing tendency of his mind balances the poetical, and, by giving him the patience to be minute, enables him to throw a wonderful reality into his most unreal fancies. A monomania he paints with great power. He loves to dissect one of these cancers of the mind, and to trace all the subtle ramifications of its roots. In raising images of horror, also,

he has a strange success; conveying to us sometimes by a dusky hint some terrible *doubt*, which is the secret of all horror. He leaves to imagination the task of finishing the picture, a task to which only she is competent.

'For much imaginary work was there;  
Conceit deceitful, so compact, so kind,  
That for Achilles' image stood his spear  
Grasped in an armed hand; himself behind  
Was left unseen, save to the eye of mind.'

"Beside the merit of conception, Mr. Poe's writings have also that of form. His style is highly finished, graceful, and truly classical. It would be hard to find a living author who had displayed such varied powers. As an example of his style we would refer to one of his tales, 'The House of Usher,' in the first volume of his 'Tales of the Grotesque and Arabesque.' It has a singular charm for us, and we think that no one could read it without being strongly moved by its serene and sombre beauty. Had its author written nothing else, it would alone have been enough to stamp him as a man of genius, and the master of a classic style. In this tale occurs, perhaps, the most beautiful of his poems.

"The great masters of imagination have seldom resorted to the vague and the unreal as sources of effect. They have not used dread and horror alone, but only in combination with other qualities, as means of subjugating the fancies of their readers. The loftiest muse has ever a household and fireside charm about her. Mr. Poe's secret lies mainly in the skill with which he has employed the strange fascination of mystery and terror. In this his success is so great and striking as to deserve the name of art, not artifice. We cannot call his materials the noblest or purest, but we must concede to him the highest merit of construction.

"As a critic, Mr. Poe was æsthetically deficient. Unerring in his analysis of dictions, metres, and plots, he seemed wanting in the faculty of perceiving the profounder ethics of art. His criticisms are, however, distinguished for scientific precision and coherence of

logic. They have the exactness and, at the same time, the coldness of mathematical demonstrations. Yet they stand in strikingly refreshing contrast with the vague generalisms and sharp personalities of the day. If deficient in warmth, they are also without the heat of partisanship. They are especially valuable as illustrating the great truth, too generally overlooked, that analytic power is a subordinate quality of the critic.

“On the whole, it may be considered certain that Mr. Poe has attained an individual eminence in our literature, which he will keep. He has given proof of power and originality. He has done that which could only be done once with success or safety, and the imitation or repetition of which would produce weariness.”

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION.

---

TEN portraits of Edgar Allan Poe are reproduced in these volumes. Seven of them are copied, by engraving or otherwise, from presumptively original daguerrotypes of the poet; one is engraved after the well-known oil painting by Osgood; another, from a painting made by A. C. Smith; and still another from the photograph of a pastel made long after Poe's death, with the aid of one or more of the existing likenesses. Portraits, also, of his mother and wife appear in Vols. VIII. and IX., respectively.

No likeness of Poe in his youth or early manhood is known to exist, and there is not much evidence that he sat for his portrait to any painter except S. S. Osgood, unless it may have been to Smith for the sketch produced in "Graham's Magazine." This certainly is one of the earlier pictures made of him, and therefore is reproduced in the present edition. It should be stated, however, that a letter written in 1884, by Mr. S. C. Duval, renders it not unlikely that an artist's portrait of Poe at a younger age was made, and at present may be counted among the "lost portraits" of famous authors. Mr. Duval had for years in Philadelphia a lithographic establishment, — unfortunately destroyed by fire, with all its contents, in 1856. He states that in 1839 or 1840, when Poe was contributing to the "U. S. Military Magazine" and other local periodicals, a lithographic likeness of the poet was copied "from

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

a miniature painting furnished by Mr. Poe, or by the editor of the magazine, Mr. Wm. Huddy." The letter adds that "it was done by Newsom," and was to be inserted in some publication. No trace of either the miniature or the lithograph has thus far been found.

The daguerrotyper's art was not in full vogue until well into the forties, — that is, close upon the time of Poe's hit with "The Raven," and of his most conspicuous activity. From that date he seems to have been considered a peculiarly eligible "subject" by the daguerrotypers; at all events, he sat before their cameras in various cities, — certainly in New York, Providence, Baltimore, and Richmond, and, it is supposed, in Boston and Philadelphia. There is no doubt but that all these sittings took place within the last five or six years of his life; and a belief is naturally expressed by almost every owner of a Poe daguerrotype that his is "the last one taken of the poet." The date of the one reproduced last in this edition is, however, positively known. It seems probable, from the following catalogue of portraits, and the facts obtainable concerning them, that the operators, as was their frequent custom, took more than one picture at a sitting. Apparent duplicates of certain plates are still preserved. It is pretty evident, besides, that daguerrotyped copies of a plate have been made in one or two cases, a new plate exhibiting the "reverse" of its original.

### LIST OF PORTRAITS CONTAINED IN THIS EDITION.

VOL. I. — "*Portrait engraved by J. SARTAIN, from the original picture in the collection of R. W. GRISWOLD.*"

The foregoing is the description given of this mezzotint in the first volume of Griswold's edition of the "Works," published by Redfield in 1850, to which it is a frontispiece. John Sartain's original plate, then used, is now owned by Messrs. Stone and Kimball, and the frontispiece to Vol. I. of this edition is made therefrom.

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

Mr. Sartain engraved it after the oil painting by Samuel S. Osgood, a favorite artist in his day, and the husband of Frances Sargent Osgood. The canvas is not thought to be one of the painter's best, but for many years it served as the standard likeness of the poet. A steel engraving was also made from it by E. Halpin. This engraving, changed by removal of the poet's whiskers and the addition of a mustache, appeared in Widdleton's reissue of the "Works" (with Ingram's "Memoir," etc., substituted for Griswold's), in 1876. The Osgood canvas is No. 147 in the collection of the New York Historical Society, to which it was bequeathed by Mr. Griswold. It bears no date, and the exact time when it was painted is still a matter for research.

### VOL. II. — "*Portrait from a daguerrotype in the possession of E. C. STEDMAN.*"

This daguerrotype, which is clear, lifelike, and in excellent preservation, was a gift to the writer in 1880, from Mr. Benjamin H. Ticknor, formerly of Messrs. Houghton, Osgood & Co. Mr. Ticknor obtained it, at a much earlier date, from Charles H. Brainard, a lecturer upon literary topics. Nearly half a century ago, Mr. Brainard issued a series of the portraits of famous Americans, lithographed by Grozelier, a well-known Boston portrait-draftsman. It has been surmised that this picture was taken, for use in that series, during Poe's visit to Boston as a lecturer, in 1845. A comparison, however, with the portrait next described, makes it seem not impossible that both were taken at a later date. The Brainard-Ticknor likeness has been engraved more than once in past time; very successfully by F. T. Stuart, as a frontispiece to Woodberry's *Life of Poe*, "American Men of Letters" Series, 1885.

### VOL. III. — "*Portrait from a daguerrotype in the possession of R. L. TRAYLOR.*"

Said to have been taken at Pratt's gallery in Richmond. Presented by the poet, shortly before his death, to Mrs. Sarah Elmira (Royster) Shelton, whom he had engaged to marry. It is now in the possession of Mr. Robert Lee Traylor, of Richmond, and is thought by him to be Poe's last portrait. With respect to the attitude, and much of the arrangement of the costume, the close resemblance to the portrait in Vol. II. is significant, and especially



## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

so when allowance is made for the engraver's work on the Traylor block, and for the fact that the other picture is an absolute photograph of its original.

The editors repeat their obligations to Mr. Traylor for liberty to reproduce this portrait. They also thank the Century Company for the use of the present engraving, and for its engravings of the Chilton-McKee and Massury-Cornwell daguerrotypes.

### VOL. IV. — "*Portrait from a daguerrotype in the possession of THOMAS J. MCKEE.*"

We are indebted to Mr. McKee, the eminent New York student and collector of literary and dramatic Americana, for the privilege of reproducing this likeness. While very interesting, it is sharply distinguished, except in costume and bearing, from other pictures of the poet, — most of which have so much in common. The expression is one of care and serious reflection, and the general presentment that of a man older in years than the original of any other portrait save that in our sixth volume. As opposed to this, it is said in a footnote to selections from Poe's correspondence, in the "Century Magazine," October, 1894, that this portrait "so closely resembles that printed with Hirst's Biography in the 'Philadelphia Saturday Museum,' March 4, 1843, as to suggest that the latter, though very rude in execution, was copied from it." The suggestion renders it possible that this is the earliest, rather than one of the latest, of the likenesses given. Mr. McKee purchased this daguerrotype, together with plates of Halleck, Bryant, Webster, and others, from a Mrs. Chilton, "whose husband and his brother were daguerrotypers, on Broadway, New York, somewhere back in the forties." The evidence of its genuineness is thought to be complete, and the original case bears the poet's name.

### VOL. V. — "*Portrait from a photograph of the picture by OSCAR HALLING, in the possession of JOHN PRENTISS POE. Copyright 1893, by AMELIA POE.*"

Of this picture Miss Poe writes, from Baltimore: "The portrait is a life-size pastel, under glass, painted by Oscar Halling, the Baltimore artist, in 1868, from a daguerrotype brought by some

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

person, I cannot discover whom, to Stanton & Butler, photographers. This firm left Baltimore years ago." The pastel belongs to Attorney-General John Prentiss Poe, Baltimore, Md.

VOL. VI. — "*Portrait from a photograph of a daguerrotype formerly in the possession of 'STELLA.'*"

Of all the likenesses of Poe this is the most picturesque, intense, and even dramatic, in look and attitude. It is also noteworthy for its striking depiction of the contrast, in shape and expression, between the cheerful and the tragic sides of his face. This may be brought out even more strongly by covering the vertical sections of the picture alternately. The portrait was first made public through its appearance in Ingram's *Life of Poe*, 1880, where it is said to be from a daguerrotype, then in the possession of "Stella," — Mrs. Estelle (Sarah) Anna Lewis. The original afterwards became, and is at this date, the property of Mr. Ingram. The same daguerrotype, however, or a counterpart taken at the same time with it, is now in the possession of Mr. William Painter, of Baltimore, to whom it was given by Mrs. Clemm, the poet's mother-in-law, whom Mr. Painter had assisted in her old age and trouble. Mrs. Clemm stated that the picture was made in Providence, and that it was the last taken of the poet.

If Poe sat for the daguerrotype in Providence at the date of his final visit to Mrs. Whitman, it is more than a fair presumption that no later portrait of him exists. It should be added, however, that Mr. A. P. Root, of Philadelphia, is the owner of a plate, the exact "reverse" of this picture, which he says was taken by his father, M. A. Root, at the latter's gallery in that city. One of the two plates, of course, must have been copied from the other.

The present editors and publishers are indebted to Mr. J. H. Ingram for his courteous permission to reproduce his facsimile of the "Stella" plate, and for information concerning it. The frontispiece to Vol. I. of his Edinburgh edition of Poe's "*Tales and Poems*" (4 vols., 1884), is a very artistic etching, in the French manner, by Ben Damman, which until now we had supposed to be a design after the same "Stella" portrait. But in a letter of recent date Mr. Ingram writes: "The portrait I value most is the *unique* photograph given me by Mrs. Whitman, and used by me for the 4 vol. Edinburgh edition of the 'Works.' The negative

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

and copies were burned." — The etching and the "Stella" photograph certainly appear to be based upon the same original, and as photography was not practised here until after the poet's death, the "negative" received from Mrs. Whitman must have been taken from one of the daguerrotypes mentioned in the foregoing references to the Ingram-"Stella" portrait. The present writer's conclusion is that Poe did sit for these in Providence, and that the Philadelphia picture was copied in reverse from the one or more plates then obtained.

### VOL. VII. — (*Frontispiece.*) "*Portrait of POE at the age of thirty-five.*"

This appeared in "Graham's Magazine," February, 1845, accompanied by Lowell's critical sketch of Poe, and was engraved on steel by Welch & Walter, from a painting by A. C. Smith. It was one of the series "Our Contributors," in the magazine named, and is thought to have given satisfaction. It seems to be one of the earliest, and, though not at all forcible, is the most genial in appearance, of the existing likenesses. The original engraving represents the poet at three-quarters length, sitting in an office-chair of the period, with his right arm easily thrown over its back. The upper part of the engraving is shown in the present reproduction.

### VOL. VII. (*Page 143.*) — "*Portrait from a daguerrotype formerly in the possession of THOMAS H. DAVIDSON.*"

Originally produced in the "Memorial Volume" (edited by Sara Sigourney Rice), Baltimore, 1877. With it appeared a certificate from Mr. Daniel Bendann, photographer, vouching for its fidelity to a daguerrotype taken at the old Whitehurst Gallery, Main Street, Richmond, with which establishment he was formerly connected, and saying that it was the most faithful likeness of Poe extant. Whatever the original daguerrotype (then in the possession of Thomas H. Davidson, Abingdon, Va., now deceased) may have been, it can be seen at once that the photograph represents a picture "touched up" — as respects the right sleeve, hand, etc. — from one similar to the portrait in our second volume.

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

VOL. VIII. — "*Portrait of ELIZABETH (ARNOLD) POE, mother of the poet, from a photograph of the miniature in the possession of J. H. INGRAM.*"

First issued as a frontispiece to the second volume of Ingram's *Life of Poe*, 1880. In that work it is said to have been copied from a miniature which "accompanied the poet through all his wanderings." Shortly before his death he gave it to a friend, from whom Mr. Ingram received it. A footnote continues: "A second portrait of Mrs. Poe, it may be remarked, remained in the possession of her famous son until his decease, but its subsequent fate is unknown to us." The editors and publishers are indebted to Mr. Ingram for his courtesy with respect to this photograph also.

VOL. IX. — "*Portrait of VIRGINIA CLEMM, wife of EDGAR ALLAN POE. From a photograph of the water-color drawing in the possession of AMELIA POE. Copyright, 1893, by AMELIA POE.*"

A pathetic interest attaches to this old-fashioned drawing, crude as it may be, from the fact that it is the only picture extant in which even an attempt has been made to preserve the likeness of the poet's gentle cousin and wife. Its genuineness is undoubted, but Miss Poe writes of it: "The picture of Virginia is a poor water-color, under glass, without date, or name of the painter. There is a story that it was taken after her death. It came into my possession from her mother, Mrs. Maria Clemm."

VOL. X. — (*Frontispiece.*) "*Portrait reproduced from the engraving by T. COLE, in the possession of the 'Century Company.'*"

The masterly wood-engraving in question was made by the artist, Mr. Cole, to accompany an article on Poe, by the present writer, which appeared in the "Century Magazine" for May, 1880. Its original was a daguerrotype then in the possession of Dr. H. S. Cornwell (now deceased), of New London, Conn. A letter from Dr. Cornwell, of date February 10, 1880, states that the portrait was taken in Providence "at the time of the Mrs. Whitman

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

trouble, shortly before the poet's death. . . . The artist's name was Massury." There is a lithograph of this same likeness made by a Frenchman, resident in New York, and it has also been very well engraved on steel for use in the Armstrong-Putnam reprint of the Griswold-text "Works."

The following Note, upon the next and last of the portraits reproduced, should be read in further consideration of this Massury-Cornwell picture.

VOL. X. (Page 141.) — *Portrait from the photograph of a daguerrotype given by Poe to Mrs. Sarah Helen Whitman, and now in the possession of William Coleman.*

This picture was photographed by Messrs. Coleman and Remington, at their gallery in the "Hoppin Homestead Building," Providence, R. I., from a daguerrotype long owned by Mrs. Whitman, and by her given to her friend Mr. William Coleman (of the firm named), in whose possession it still remains.

The record of this obviously truthful and animated likeness is of extreme value, *being exact as to the occasion and date of production*. In this respect it is exceptional. We learn from the present owner of the daguerrotype, through his sister, Miss Sarah D. Coleman, that it was taken in Providence by S. W. Hartshorn, then at No. 25 Westminster Street, on the 14th of November, 1848. Poe departed on the evening of that day for New York, after a week's sojourn in Providence, in the course of which Mrs. Whitman had agreed to a conditional engagement. He gave the portrait to his betrothed, who in after years told Mr. Coleman that both she and the poet considered it his best likeness. It can readily be seen that the picture from which the Cole engraving, also in Vol. X., was copied, must have been taken at about the same date with the one under examination. Though in their present reproduction "reversed," the forehead, mouth, and mustache are alike in both. The poet wears the same coat in each, but the addition of an overcoat gives the Hartshorn-Coleman likeness a quite modern effect.

We are indebted to Miss Nora Perry for bringing this picture to our attention and assisting us to obtain the facts relating to it.

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

Only two more portraits that were undoubtedly taken from life are known to the present editors. One of these is the daguerrotype obtained by Mr. M. B. Brady, for years at the head of his craft and now still living, from which plate a large photograph was obtained, long familiar to callers at Mr. Brady's gallery on Broadway. A reduction of the photograph was embraced in the Anthony "Collection of Celebrities." Mr. Brady states that Poe was brought to his gallery by their common friend, W. Ross Wallace, the poet, and that he did not know the name of his sitter until some time afterward. This incident occurred while Poe was editing the "Broadway Journal." In 1847, the other original portrait, a very realistic "half-plate" daguerrotype, was taken by Mr. Gabriel Harrison (author of the "Life of John Howard Payne"), who was on intimate terms, from 1844 onward, with the poet and his household. Mr. Harrison in time gave this plate to his friend, the lawyer, S. D. Lewis, husband of "Stella." In after years he obtained the use of it, for the purpose of taking a photographic copy. Having succeeded in this, he went to Baltimore, and finished up the picture in water-color, under the eyes of Mrs. Clemm, in order that (to use his own words), "we might have a perfect likeness of Poe, as to complexion and the color of his eyes and hair." Quite an interval must have passed between the death of Poe and this occurrence, for Mrs. Clemm resided with Mr. and Mrs. Lewis in Brooklyn, L. I., for years before going to Baltimore and entering the "Church Home." The picture, when completed, was entirely satisfactory to her and to the artist. As a mark of her friendship and appreciation she gave Mr. Harrison the wedding rings of herself and her daughter, both melted into one ring, which the poet had worn and which was found on his finger when he died. In 1865 this ring, and the colored photographic portrait, were presented by Mr. Harrison to the Long Island Historical Society, and the picture now hangs in the collection of that institution. The original daguerro-

## ON THE PORTRAITS IN THIS EDITION

type was returned to Mr. Lewis (now deceased), but a copy was made for T. J. McKee, Esq., who still retains it.

Mr. Harrison, who is now living in Brooklyn, L. I., in good strength and activity, and greatly attached to the poet's memory, favors the editors with some interesting reminiscences of his friend's characteristics during the period of their intimacy:—

“As to his personal appearance, when I first knew him, he was slim in stature, and had a pale face, with a look of melancholy, and a handsome mouth—remarkable for its compression. His eyes were full of thoughtfulness, with the inner ends of his brows slightly upturned, presenting an expression of painful sadness. His nose was the imperfect feature of his face, since one side looked as if it had at some time been bruised, and put somewhat out of shape. In 1847, the time I made his picture, it often struck me that he looked like the elder Booth. . . . His coat was always buttoned up close to the neck, showing a black stock with his white collar turned over it. His walk was always slow and not graceful, and a little uncertain, as if his mind was on something else than walking. His hands were rather large. His articulation was so fine that you could count the syllables.”

E. C. S.

## ADDENDUM

SINCE THE NOTES ON THE PORTRAITS WENT TO PRESS, IT HAS BEEN DISCOVERED,—WITH THE AID OF MR. GABRIEL HARRISON, AND IN CONSEQUENCE OF HIS RECENT DUPLICATION OF THE PICTURE IN THE LONG ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY,—THAT THE “STELLA” PORTRAIT (GIVEN IN VOL. VI) IS POSSIBLY A COUNTERPART OF THE DAGUERREOTYPE TAKEN BY MR. HARRISON IN 1847. THE ROOT DAGUERREOTYPE, MENTIONED IN THE NOTES ON THE “STELLA” PORTRAIT, IS DOUBTLESS A COPY OF THE SAME PLATE. MR. HARRISON, NOW IN HIS SEVENTY-EIGHTH YEAR, HAS JUST PAINTED AN ENLARGED PORTRAIT OF POE, FROM A DAGUERREOTYPE TAKEN BY JOHN PLUMB, OF NEW YORK CITY, IN 1844—A LIKENESS STRONGLY RESEMBLING THE COLE ENGRAVING REPRODUCED IN THE PRESENT VOL. X. THE CHANGE WROUGHT IN THE POET’S FEATURES DURING THE INTERVAL OF THREE YEARS IS VERY MARKED. THE FOREGOING STATEMENTS AGAIN ILLUSTRATE THE FACT THAT MORE PLATES THAN ONE WERE MADE, IN SEVERAL INSTANCES, WHEN POE SAT FOR A DAGUERREOTYPE, AND THAT DAGUERREOTYPED COPIES OF CERTAIN PLATES WERE MADE BY VARIOUS OPERATORS.





## BIBLIOGRAPHY

---

MOST of the following titles are given in full, having been taken either from the books themselves or from other trustworthy sources. In some instances where the books were not accessible, it was necessary to rely upon the accuracy of booksellers' catalogues. The foundation of the list is the very careful and complete bibliography, up to its date, of Mr. Eames, as given in Sabin; but many titles have been added, and a few corrected, with the special help of Mr. S. A. Chevalier, of the Boston Public Library, for whose thorough revision the Editors make grateful acknowledgment.

### I.

#### TITLES IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE.

1827. TAMERLANE, AND OTHER POEMS. By a BOSTONIAN. Boston: Calvin F. S. Thomas. 1827. 40 pp. 12°.
- Same. TAMERLANE AND OTHER POEMS. BY EDGAR ALLAN POE. First published in Boston, in 1827, and now first republished from a unique copy of the original edition, with a Preface by Richard Herne Shepherd. London: George Redway. MDCCCLXXXIV. 64 pp. Sm. 8°.
1829. AL AARAAF, TAMERLANE, AND MINOR POEMS. By EDGAR A. POE. Baltimore: Hatch and Dunning. 1829. 71 pp. 8°.
1831. POEMS. By EDGAR A. POE. Second Edition. New York: Elam Bliss. 1831. 124 pp. 12°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1838. THE NARRATIVE OF ARTHUR GORDON PYM, of Nantucket; comprising the Details of a Mutiny and Atrocious Butchery on board the American Brig 'Grampus,' on her Way to the South Seas in the month of June, 1827, with an Account of the Recapture of the Vessel by the Survivors; their Shipwreck, and subsequent Horrible Sufferings from Famine; their Deliverance by means of the British Schooner 'Jane Guy;' the brief Cruise of this latter Vessel in the Antarctic Ocean; her Capture, and the Massacre of her Crew among a Group of Islands in the eighty-fourth parallel of Southern latitude; together with the incredible Adventures and Discoveries still further South, to which that distressing Calamity gave rise. New York: Harper & Brothers. 1838. viii, 9-201 pp. 12°.
1838. THE NARRATIVE OF ARTHUR GORDON PYM, of Nantucket, North America: comprising the Details of a Mutiny, Famine, and Shipwreck, during a Voyage to the South Seas; resulting in various Extraordinary Adventures and Discoveries in the Eighty-fourth Parallel of Southern Latitude. London: Wiley and Putnam. . . . Whittaker and Co.; and Charles Tilt. 1838. (2), iv, 9-252 pp. 12°.
- Same. London. 1841. 4°.
- Same. London. 1859. 8°.
- Same. London. 1861. 8°.
1839. THE CONCHOLOGIST'S FIRST BOOK: A System of Testaceous Malacology, Arranged expressly for the Use of Schools, in which the animals, according to Cuvier, are given with the shells, a great number of new species added, and the whole brought up as accurately as possible to the present condition of the science. By Edgar A. Poe. Philadelphia: Haswell, Barrington, and Haswell. 1839. 156 pp. 12 colored plates. 12°.
- Same. Second Edition. 1840. 166 pp. 12 colored plates. 12°.
1840. TALES OF THE GROTESQUE AND ARABESQUE. By EDGAR A. POE. Philadelphia: Lea and Blanchard. 1840. 2 vols. 243, 228 pp. 12°.
1843. THE PROSE ROMANCES OF EDGAR A. POE. No. 1. The Murders in the Rue Morgue and the Man that was used up. Philadelphia. 1843. 8°. All published.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1844. **THE EXTRAORDINARY ADVENTURES OF ARTHUR GORDON PYM**, Mariner of Nantucket, during a Voyage to the South Seas. London. 1844. 80 pp. 8°.
1845. **TALES**. By EDGAR A. POE. New York: Wiley and Putnam. (Wiley and Putnam's Library of American Books.) 1845. (3), 228 pp. 12°.
- Same. London.
- Same. New York. 1849.
1845. **THE RAVEN, AND OTHER POEMS**. By EDGAR A. POE. New York: Wiley and Putnam. (Wiley and Putnam's Library of American Books.) 1845. (8), 91 pp. 12°.
- Same. London: Wiley and Putnam. (Wiley and Putnam's Library of American Books.) 1846. (8), 91 pp. 12°.
- Same. New York: W. J. Demorest. 1870. 16°.
1848. **EUREKA: A PROSE POEM**. By EDGAR A. POE. New York: Geo. P. Putnam. MDCCCXLVIII. 143 pp. 12°.
- The half-title reads, *Eureka: an Essay on the Material and Spiritual Universe*. The running title reads, *Eureka. The Universe*.
- Same. London: J. Chapman.
1850. **THE WORKS OF THE LATE EDGAR ALLAN POE**: With notices of his Life and Genius, by N. P. Willis, J. R. Lowell, and R. W. Griswold. In two volumes. . . . New York. J. S. Redfield. 1850. 2 v. pp. xx. 483; 495. Portrait. 12°.
- Same. 1850. 3 v. Port. 12°.
- Same. 1853. 4 v. 12°.
- For first edition of Vol. III. *see* *The Literati*.
1850. **THE LITERATI**: Some Honest Opinions about Autorial Merits and Demerits, with Occasional Words of Personality. Together with Marginalia, Suggestions, and Essays. By EDGAR A. POE. With a Sketch of the Author, by Rufus Wilmot Griswold. New York: J. S. Redfield. 1850. xxxix, 607 pp. 12°. Vol. III. of Poe's Collected Works.
1852. **TALES OF MYSTERY, IMAGINATION, AND HUMOUR, AND POEMS**. By EDGAR ALLAN POE. London: Viztelly. (Viztelly's Readable Books. No. 1.) 1852. xxiv, 256 pp. 12°.
- Same. Second Series. Illustrated with sixteen Engravings on Wood. London: Viztelly. (Viztelly's Readable Books. No. 9.) 1852. (6), 252 pp. 12°.
- Same. London: Ward, Lock, and Tyler. [n. d.] (4), 395 pp. 12°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Same. Leipzig: Payne. (The English Library. Vols. VI. and VII.) 1855, 56. 2 v. 16°.
- Same. Halifax. 1855. 16°.
- Same. London: C. H. Clarke. 1856. 12°.
- Same. London: Ward and Lock. 1866. 12°. 1873-79. 12°.
- Same. London: Ward, Lock, and Tyler. 1878. 8°.
- Same. London: G. Routledge and Sons. (Routledge's Sixpenny Novels.) 1882. 160 pp. 8°.
1852. TALES AND SKETCHES: to which is added the Raven: A Poem. By EDGAR A. POE. London: George Routledge and Co. (Routledge's Popular Library.) 1852. (4), 268 pp. 12°.
1853. THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE. With a Notice of his Life and Genius. By James Hannay, Esq. With twenty Illustrations [on wood] by E. H. Wehnert, J. Godwin, and Hulme Weir. London: F. W. Addey. MDCCCLIII. xxx, (2), 144 pp. 16°.
- Same. 1856, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1862, 1863, 1864, and [1865].
- Same. Complete Edition. London: J. and C. Brown and Co. [n. d.] 185, (3) pp. 8 Woodcuts. 16°.
- Same. Complete Edition. London: Charles Griffin and Company. [1865.] 191 pp. 16°.
- Same. New Edition. 1867. 12°; 1872. 12°.
1853. TALES OF MYSTERY AND IMAGINATION. By EDGAR A. POE. London. 1853. 2 v. 12°.
- Same. London: Ward and Lock. 1864. 16°.
- 1854, 58. THE SELECT WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE. With Memoir. Leipzig: A. Dürr. (Dürr's Collection of American Authors. Vols. XIII. and XIV.) 1854, 58. 2 vols., pp. 246; 280. 12°.
1856. THE WORKS OF THE LATE EDGAR ALLAN POE. With a Memoir by Rufus Wilmot Griswold, and Notices of his Life and Genius by N. P. Willis and J. R. Lowell. In Four Volumes. Redfield: New York. 1856. 4 vols. pp. (2), lv, 483; xxvi, 495; iv, 21-607; 447. 12°.
- Contents. Vol. I. Tales. II. Poems and Sketches. III. The Literati and Critical Essays. IV. Arthur Gordon Pym, and Miscellanies.
- Same. 1858. (15th ed.)

# BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Same. 1861.
- Same. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1863. 8°.
- Same. 1864.
1856. THE NARRATIVE OF ARTHUR GORDON PYM. With Stories of Humour, and a few Essays. London. 1856. 12°.
1857. THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE and RICHARD H. DANA. London: G. Routledge and Co. 1857. 259, (1) pp. 18°.
- Same. 1860.
1857. POEMS. By EDGAR A. POE. With notices of his Life and Genius, by Edmund F. Blanchard. Illustrated by Ab-solon, Weir, and Godwin. London. 1857. 12°.
1858. THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE. With Original Memoir by Charles F. Briggs. Illustrated by T. R. Pickersgill, R. A., John Tenniel, Birket Foster, F. O. C. Darley, Jaspar Cropsey, Paul P. Duggan, Percival Skelton, A. M. Madot, and W. Harry Rogers. Engraved by Cooper, Linton, Evans, and others. With a Portrait of the Author, from a Daguerrotype taken shortly before his Death. London: Sampson, Low, Son and Co. MDCCCLVIII. xxii, 247 pp. 8°.
- Same. New York: J. S. Redfield.
- Same. London: Sampson, Low, Son and Co. MDCCCLIX.
- Same. MDCCCLXVI. xxii, 167 pp.
- Same. Ward and Lock. [1871.]
1858. SELECT WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE. Leipzig. 1858.
1859. POEMS BY EDGAR ALLAN POE. Complete, with an Original Memoir. New York: J. S. Redfield. 1859. 18°. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1861. 18°. MDCCCLXIII. 278 pp. Portrait. 18°; 1864. 278 pp. 18°; 1865; 1866; with an Original Memoir by R. H. Stoddard. MDCCCLXXII. 278 pp. 18°; 1874. 18°; Red Line Edition. Illustrated. 1881. 12°.
- Same. London. G. Routledge and Sons. 1875. 8°; 1893. 8°.
1861. THE WONDERFUL ADVENTURES OF A. GORDON PYM. By EDGAR ALLAN POE. London: W. Kent and Co. 1861. Fcap 8°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Same. [1862.] 219 pp. 12°.
1864. **TALES AND POEMS.** New Edition. London: Ward and Lock. 1864. 12°.
- [1866.] **THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With a selection of his Sketches and Reviews. London: Ward and Lock. (Library of Popular Authors.) [1866.] Fcap 8°.
1866. **THE RAVEN OF POE.** Illustrated by David Scattergood. With a portion of the poem set to music. Philadelphia. 1866. 4°.
1867. **THE PROSE TALES OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** First Series. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1867. 498 pp. 12°.
- Same. Second Series. 1867. 498 pp. 12°.
1868. **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Illustrated by Walter H. Paton, J. M. Whirter, C. Stanton . . . and other . . . Artists. Edinburgh: Alexander Hislop and Company. [1868.] 176 pp. 4°.
- Same. Melbourne: G. Robertson. 144 pp. 1868. 8°.
- Same. Edinburgh: Alexander Hislop and Company. [1869.] 208 pp. 8°.
- Same. London: Simpkin. 1870. 12°.
- Same. London. 1871. 8°.
- Same. Edinburgh. 1872. 12°.
- Same. Edinburgh. 1872. 8°.
1869. **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With Portrait and Illustrated Frontis to the Raven, by John Tenniel. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1869.
1869. **THE RAVEN.** By EDGAR ALLAN POE. Glasgow: John Thompson. 1869. 8 pp. 16°.
- Same. London. Griffith. 1884. 4°.
- [1872.] **THE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE,** Including the Choicest of his Critical Essays. . . . With a Study on his Life and Writings, from the French of C. Baudelaire [by H. Curwen]. With Sketches of Poe's School near London. Portraits and Fac-similes. London: John Camden Hotten. [1872.] viii, 676 pp. Cr. 8°.
- [1874.] **THE RAVEN.** By EDGAR A. POE. Illustrated. Presented by the United States Life Insurance Co. in the City of New York. [1874.] 8°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- 1874-75. **THE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Edited by John H. Ingram. . . . Edinburgh: Adam and Charles Black 1874-75. 4 vols., (2), xcix, 513; vi, 569; vi, (1), 517; (2), vii, 574 pp. Portrait, Plate, and 2 Facsimiles. 12°. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1876. 12°.
- Same. London: Longmans. 1880. 4 vols. 8°.
1875. **SELECTED POEMS. THE RAVEN. EDGAR A. POE.** New York: Kilbourne Tomkins. . . . 1875. 9 pp. Sq. 12°.
1876. **THE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE,** including Poetical and Prose Writings. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1876. viii, 676 pp. 12°.
1876. **THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE,** with a selection of his Sketches. London: Ward and Lock. 1876. 12°.
1876. **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE,** complete, with Memoir and Vindication. New York. 1876. 16°.
1876. Memorial Edition. **POEMS AND ESSAYS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Including Memoir by John H. Ingram, Tributes to his Memory by Professor Lowell and N. P. Willis; with the Letters, Addresses and Poems of the memorial ceremonies at the Monumental Dedication. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1876. clxxvi, 5-270 pp. 12°.
1877. **THE LIFE AND POEMS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** (A new Memoir by E. L. Didier.) And additional Poems. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1877. 305 pp. Portrait. Illus. Plate. 16°.
- Same. 1879.
1879. **THE MYSTERY OF MARGARET ROGET, AND OTHER TALES.** London: Chatto. 1879. 12°.
1880. **SELECT WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Poetical and Prose. With a new Memoir by R. H. Stoddard. Household Edition. New York: W. J. Widdleton. 1880. clxxviii, 25-676 pp. Portrait. 16°.
1881. **THE POEMS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With an Essay of his Poetry by Andrew Lang. London: Kegan Paul. MDCCCLXXXI. xxvi, 172 pp. Plate. 8°.
- Same. MDCCCLXXXIII. (Parchment Library series.)
1881. **THE BELLS: A Poem.** Illustrated from Original Drawings. Philadelphia. 1881. Sm. 4°.



## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- [1882.] **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Together with his Essays on the Poetic Principle and the Philosophy of Composition, and a Critical Memoir [by F. M. H.]. With Illustrations. (Moxon's Popular Poets.) [1882.] cxi, 254 pp. 8°.
1883. **THE RAVEN.** Illustrated by Gustave Doré, with a Comment upon the Poem by E. C. Stedman. New York: Harper & Brothers. 1883. F°. Same. London.
- [1883.] **THE RAVEN.** Illustrated [by W. L. Taylor]. London: Griffith & Farren. [1883.] 4°.
- Same. New York.
- [1884.] **THE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With an Introduction and a Memoir by Richard Henry Stoddard. New York: A. C. Armstrong & Son. [1884.] 6 vols. Illus. Portraits. Facsimile. 8°.
- Same. London: Kegan Paul.
- Same. **THE COMPLETE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With an Introduction by Richard Henry Stoddard. Fordham Edition. New York. 1894. 6 vols. Illus. Portraits. Facsimile. 8°.
1884. **POEMS AND ESSAYS.** Edited with a new Memoir by John H. Ingram. London: Sampson, Low & Co. 1884. 328 pp. 18°.
- Same. Leipzig. (Tauchnitz ed.) 12°.
1884. **THE TALES AND POEMS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With a Biographical Essay by John H. Ingram, and . . . Etchings [by Vogel and others]. . . . London: J. C. Nimmo. 1884. 4 vols. 8°.
- Same. Sampson, Low & Co.
- Same. Leipzig. (Tauchnitz ed.)
1885. **THE RAVEN.** With a Literary and Historical Commentary by John H. Ingram. London: G. Redway. 1885. 122 pp. 8°.
1886. **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** With a Prefatory Notice, Biographical and Critical. By Joseph Skipsey. London: W. Scott. (Canterbury Poets.) 1886. 288 pp. Sm. 8°.
- [1886.] **THE POETICAL WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** London: T. Nelson & Sons. [1886.] 174 pp. 12°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1886. **TALES.** Selected by H. R. Haweis. London: Routledge. (World Library.) 1886. Sq. 16°.
1886. **SELECTIONS FROM EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Prose and Poetry. London: Cassell. 1886. 8°.
1886. **LENORE.** By EDGAR ALLAN POE. Illustrated [by Hy Sandham, A. R. A.]. Boston: Published by Estes and Lauriat. 1886. 16 ff. Sm. 4°.
1887. **POEMS.** London: G. Routledge & Sons. (Routledge's Pocket Library.) 1887. 254 pp. 8°.
1888. **THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS AND ESSAYS ON POETRY OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Together with his **NARRATIVE OF ARTHUR GORDON PYM.** Edited, annotated, and arranged, with Memoir by John H. Ingram. London: Warne. (Chandos Classics.) 1888. xxxii, 384 pp. 8°.
1888. **PROSE TALES,** with Etchings from Gifford and Church. New Edition. New York. 1888. 3 vols. 8°.
- [1888.] **THE BELLS.** Illustrated. London: (Nuremberg printed.) E. Nister. [1888.]
1889. **TALES OF TERROR AND FANTASY.** Illustrated. London: Dicks. 1889. 8°.
1889. **THE FALL OF THE HOUSE OF USHER,** and other Tales and Prose Writings of EDGAR POE. Selected and Edited, with Introduction, by Ernest Rhys. London: Walter Scott; Toronto: W. J. Gage and Co. (Camelot Series.) 1889. xxx, (1), 312 pp. 16°. The binder's title reads: **POE'S TALES AND OTHER PROSE WRITINGS.**
1891. **POPULAR TALES.** London: Simpkin. 1891. 8°.
1893. **THE MURDERS IN THE RUE MORGUE.** . . . London: Low. (Manchester Library.) 1893. 8°.
1893. **THE GOLD BUG.** Illustrated by Millis. London: Routledge. (Guillaume's Nelumbos.) 1893. 18°.
- 1894-95. **THE WORKS OF EDGAR ALLAN POE.** Newly collected and edited, with a Memoir, Critical Introduction, and Notes, by Edmund Clarence Stedman and George Edward Woodberry. The Illustrations by Albert Edward Sterner. Chicago: Stone and Kimball. MDCCCXIV-V. 10 vols. Portraits. Facsimile. 8°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

### II.

#### TITLES IN FOREIGN LANGUAGES.

1846. LES CONTES D'EDGAR POE. Paris. 1846. 12°.
1853. NOUVELLES CHOISIES: Le Scarabée d'Or; L'Aéronaute hollandais. Paris: Hachette et Cie. 1853. 12°.
- 1853-58. AUSGEWÄHLTE WERKE VON E. A. POE. Aus dem Englischen von W. E. Drugulin. Leipzig: Kollmann (Amerikanische Bibliothek. Nr. 37, 38, 99). 1853-58. 3 Bände. pp. 200; 214; 197. 16°.
- 1855-58. NOVELLEN VON EDGAR ALLAN POE. Leipzig: Payne (Illustrierte Familien-Bibliothek. Nr. 49, 56). 2 Bände, pp. 192; 192. 16°.
1855. FORTÆLLINGER. Overs. Kjøbenhavn: Jordan. 1855. 12°.
1856. HISTOIRES EXTRAORDINAIRES Par EDGAR POE. . . . Traduction de C. Baudelaire. Paris: Michel Lévy frères. 1856. 12°. Reprinted in the numerous editions of Baudelaire's Works.
1858. AVENTURES D'ARTHUR GORDON PYM. Par EDGAR POE. Traduction de Charles Baudelaire. Paris: Michel Lévy frères. 1858. 12°. Reprinted in the numerous editions of Baudelaire's Works.
- Same. Deuxième Édition. 1862. (4), 280 pp. 16°.
- Same. 1870. (4), 517, (1), pp. 12°.
1858. EDGARDO POE. Historias extraordinarias precedidas de un prólogo crítico-biográfico por el Doctor Landa. Madrid, 1858, imprenta de Luis García, editor. Librería de Bailly-Bailliere y Duran. xxviii, 288 pp. 16°.
- Same. Madrid, 1859. 2 v. 16°.
1859. ERSTAUNLICHE GESCHICHTEN UND UNHEIMLICHE BEGEBENHEITEN. Von EDGAR ALLAN POE. Stuttgart: Scheible. 1859. 456 pp. 16°.
1859. HISTORIAS EXTRAORDINARIAS DE EDGARDO POE. Primera série: Noticias biográficas de Edgard Poe. — El barril de amontillado. Cuatro palabras con una momia. Una bestia que vale por cuatro. El corazon revelador. Lo que son notabilidades. Enterrado vivo. Madrid, 1859, imp. de El

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Atalaya, á cargo de J. M. Alegría, lib. de Lopez y Bailly-Bailliere. (Biblioteca de viaje. Tomo II.) xxii, 180 pp. 8°.
1859. HISTORIAS EXTRAORDINARIAS DE EDGARD POE. Segunda série. Viage á la luna á despecho de la gravitacion, la presion atmosférica y otras Zarandajas. Aventuras sin igual, de un tal Hans Pfaall. Madrid, 1859, imp. de El Atalaya á cargo de J. Martin Alegría, lib. de Bailly-Bailliere. (Biblioteca de viaje. Tomo V.) iv, 156 pp. Desde la página 135 al fin comprende: Cuentos, artículos, y novelas, de D. Pedro Antonio de Alarcon. Segunda série. Soy, tengo y quiero. (Portada.)
1859. HISTORIAS EXTRAORDINARIAS DE EDGARD POE... Viage á la Luna... Madrid: Imprenta de El Atalaya... (Biblioteca de Viaje.) 1859. (2), 137 pp. 8°.
1860. MORDET PÅ RUE DE MORGUE. EN BROTTMÅLSHISTORIA. [Öfvers af M. A. Goldschmidt. Dermed sammantryckt: Souvestre, E., En konkursauktion i Alabama. Berättelse från N. Amerikas slafstater. [Öfvers. af K. E. K. Brodman.] Stockholm. (Novellbibliothek. No. 11.) 1860. 72,40 pp. 12°.
1861. UNBEGREIFLICHE EREIGNISSE UND GEHEIMNISSVOLLE THATEN. In achtzehn der merkwürdigsten Erzählungen des Americaners, EDGAR ALLAN POE. Stuttgart. Scheible. 1861. 580 pp. 16°.
- [1862.] CONTES INÉDITS D'EDGAR POË. Traduits del'Anglais par W. L. Hughes. Paris: Hetzel. [1862]. 12°.
1863. EURÊKA. Par EDGAR POE. Traduit par Charles Baudelaire. Paris: Michel Lévy frères. 1863. 12°. Reprinted in the numerous editions of Baudelaire's Works.
1863. AVENTURAS DE ARTURO GORDON PYM... Barcelona, 1863. 4°.
1864. DER RABE, DIE GLOCKEN, UND LENORE. Uebersetzt von Carl Theodore Eben. Philadelphia. 1864. 16°. (Four American Poems.) English with German translations.
1865. HISTOIRES GROTESQUES ET SÉRIEUSES. Par EDGAR POE. Traduites par Charles Baudelaire. Paris: Michel Lévy frères. 1865. 12°.
- Same. Nouvelle Édition. Paris: Calmann Lévy. 1889. (3), 371, (1) pp. 12°. Reprinted in Baudelaire's Works.
1868. PHANTASTISKE FORTÆLLINGER. Oversat paa Dansk af Robert Watt. Vissing. 1868.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1869. NOUVELLES HISTOIRES EXTRAORDINAIRES. Par EDGAR POE. Traduction de Charles Baudelaire. Paris: Michel Lévy frères. 1869. (2), 544 pp. 12°. Volume VI. of the Œuvres complètes de Charles Baudelaire. And in the other later editions of Baudelaire's Works.
- [1869.] LE CORBEAU. Conte fantastique. [Par EDGAR POE. Traduit par Eugène Goubert. Paris. 1869.] 8 pp. 12°.
1869. DER RABE. Uebersetzt von Carl Theodore Eben. Illustrationen von David Scattergood. Philadelphia. 1869. 8°.
1869. DER RABE. Mit einer biographischen Skizze . . . Philadelphia. 1869. 8°.
- [1869.] MILLE ET DEUXIÈME NUIT. Conte inédit d'Edgar Poë, illustré par A. Gill. Coulommiers. [1869.] 45 pp. 4°.
1869. STORIE INCREDIBILI DI EDGARDO POE. Saggio e versione di B. E. Maineri. Milano. Tip. Pirola. 1869. 292 pp. 8°.
1875. LE CORBEAU. THE RAVEN. Poème . . . Traduction française de S. Mallarmé, avec illustrations par É. Manet. Paris. 1875. Folio. With the original English text.
1874. THE RAVEN. By EDGAR ALLAN POE. DER RABE, von EDGAR ALLAN POE. Uebersetzt von Niclas Müller. Verlag von Nic. Müller, New York. 1874. 11 pp. 8°. In German and English.
- [187?] DER RABE. Deutsch von Ed. Mautner. Wien. [187?] (Neues Wiener Theater. Nr. 35.)
- Same. 2te Auflage. [188?]
1876. RACCONTI INCREDIBILI: Lo scarabeo d'oro; Doppio assassino nella via Morgue; La lettera rubata; Aventura impareggiabile d'un certo Hans Pfaal; La verità sul caso del Signor Valdemar; Manoscritto trovato in una bottega; Una discesa nel Maelstrom. Con 12 quadri. Milano. Tip. edit. Lombarda. 1876. 176 pp. 8°.
1879. The Oval Portrait. A. Parnassus. Athens. 1879. In Modern Greek.
- [1879.] UNHEIMLICHE GESCHICHTEN. In deutscher Bearbeitung nach A. B. Edwards und E. A. Poe. Jena, Altenburg. [printed 1879.] 2 Bände. 8°.

# BIBLIOGRAPHY

- [1881.] SELTSAME GESCHICHTEN VON EDGAR ALLAN POE. Uebersetzt und eingeleitet von Alfr. Mürenberg. Stuttgart. (Collection Spemann. Nr. 29.) [1881.] 200 pp. 8°.
1881. UNDERLIGA HISTORIER. Med. illustr. Öfvers. Stockholm: F. & G. Beijer. 1881. 2 vols., pp. 175, 209. 8°.
1882. CONTES GROTESQUES. Traduction É. Hennequin. . . Avec une vignette par O. Redon. Troisième édition. Paris, 1882. 294 pp. 18°.
1882. VALDA NOVELLER. Öfvers. jeinte lefnadsteckning af H. Schück. Stockholm: J. Seligmann & Komp. 1882. xiv, 199 pp. 8°.
- 1883-86. AUSGEWÄHLTE NOVELLEN. Deutsch von J. Möllenhoff. Leipzig. P. Reclam jun. [1883-86.] 3 vol. Pp. 84, 113; 120. [Universal-Bibliothek, 1646, 1703, 2176.] 16°.
- Contents.* — 1. Biographie des Dichters. Froschhüpfer. Erzählung aus den Ragged-Mountains. Die schwarze Katze. Die Wassergrube und das Pendel. 2. Das verrätherische Herz. Die Maske des rothen Todes. Der Untergang des Hauses Usher. Der Maelstrom. Die Mordthaten in der Rue Morgue. 3. Der entwendete Brief. Eine kurze Unterredung mit einer Mumie. Der Mann der Menge. Die Augengläser oder Liebe auf den ersten Blick. Die erstaunlichen Wirkungen des Mesmerismus auf einen Sterbenden.
1885. ŒUVRES CHOISIES D'EDGAR POË. Traduction nouvelle par W. L. Hughes. . . . Paris, 1885. 18°.
1885. RACCONTI STRAORDINARI. Milano. Edoardo Sonzogno. (Biblioteca universale. No. 45.) 1885. 96 pp. 16°.
1885. NUOVI RACCONTI STRAORDINARI DI E. POE. Traduzione di Rodolfo Arbib. Milano. Edoardo Sonzogno. (Biblioteca universale. No. 143.) 1885. 91 pp. 16°.
1887. HISTOIRES EXTRAORDINAIRES ET NOUVELLES HISTOIRES EXTRAORDINAIRES. Traduites par Charles Baudelaire. 2 vols. contenant chacun 13 planches hors texte à l'eau forte et en héliogravure, par Abot, Chiffart, Féral, I. P. Laurens, Méaulle, Meyer, Vierge et Vogel. Paris: Maison Quantin. 1887. 2 v. Sm. 4 .
1887. DERNIERS CONTES. Traduits par F. Rabbe (Deuxième édition.) Paris. 1887. 355 pp. 8°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1887. LE SCARABÉE D'OR. Traduit de l'anglais par Charles Simond. Illustrations de Brossé-le-Vaigneur. Paris, 1887. 93 pp. Sm. 8°.
- Same. 1888.
- Same. 1893. 95 pp. Sm. 8°.
1887. EL CUERVO, POR EDGAR ALLAN POE. Traducción directa del Ingles por J. A. Perez Bonalde, individuo correspondiente de la Real Academia Española. Primera Edición. Ilustrada con artisticos grabados y el retrato del traductor. New York. "La America" Publishing Co. 1887.
1887. LE CORBEAU D'EDGAR POE. Traduction française de Stéphane Mallarmé en prose, avec illustrations d'Édouard Manet. Paris: Léon Vanier. 1887. Folio.
1887. AVENTURAS DE ARTURO GORDÓN PYM. (Biblioteca universal. Tomo cxiii.) 1887. 176 pp. 16°.
1888. AVENTURES DE GORDON PYM. Traduction de Charles Simond. Paris, 1888. 96 pp. 8°.
1888. LES POÈMES D'EDGAR POE. Traduction [en prose] de S. Mallarmé, avec Portrait et Fleuron par É. Manet. Bruxelles, 1888. 196 pp. 8°.
- Same. Paris: Léon Vanier. 1889.
1890. IL CORVO. Versi tradotti da Guido Menasci. Firenze. Tip. Cooperativa. 1890. 4 pp. 8°.
1890. ARTHUR GORDON PYMS SÄLLSÄMMA SJÖÄFVENTYR. Stockholm. 1890. 199 pp. 8°.
1891. EDGAR POE. LE SCARABÉE D'OR. La Lettre volée. Double assassinat de la rue Morgue. . . . Paris. E. Dentu, Éditeur. (Bibliothèque choisie des chefs-d'œuvre français et étrangers.) 1891. (3), 296, (1) pp. 16°.
1891. EDGAR ALLAN POE: Havran a jiné básně přeložil Jaroslav Vrchlický. V Praze, Bursík a Kohout. 1891. 70 pp. 8°.
1892. LE SCARABÉE D'OR. Traduction de J. H. Rosny, illustrations de Mittis. Paris. (Petite collection Guillaume) 1892. iii, 128 pp. 12°.
1892. POESIE DI EDGAR POE. Prima versione italiana in prosa, di Ulisse Ortensi. Lanciano. Carabba. 1892. 114 pp. 16°.
1892. ARTHUR GORDON PYMS HÆNDELSE. Overs af J. Jørgensen. Kjøbenhavn. Lehm. & Stage. 1892. 8°.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- [1893.] NOUVELLES AMÉRICAINES. Par Edgard Poe. Traduction nouvelle, précédée d'une notice sur Edgard Poe. Avec gravures. Limoges: imprimerie, et librairie Ardant et Ce. [1893.] 188 pp. 8°.
1893. EDGAR ALLAN POE: Zlatý chrobák a jiné novely. Z angličtiny přeložil Václav Cerný. V Praze. F. Šimáček. (Svazky, Levné, novel. 1.) 1893. 79 pp. 8°.
1895. THE RAVEN. El Cuervo. Tradukzion direkta del Ingles por Perez Bonalde. Balparaiso, 1895. 8°. In Spanish and English.
- [18??.] EDGAR POÉ. Contes extraordinaires. Paris: E. Flammarion. (Auteurs célèbres. No. 73.) [18??] (3), 240, (3) pp. 18°.
- [18??.] HISTOIRES MYSTÉRIEUSES. Le chat noir. Le Scarabée d'or. Le nez du lion. Paris: Henri Gautier. (Nouvelle bibliothèque populaire. No. 11.) [18??.] 12°.
- G. E. W.





## GENERAL INDEX



## GENERAL INDEX

---

This Index covers all Volumes of the present edition.

Main Divisions of Poe's writings, as therein arranged, and leading departments of the Editors' work, are given in *Carton* type; Subdivisions, and most titles of Poe's original volumes, in SMALL CAPITALS; names of Newspapers, Magazines, etc., in *italics*; titles of the respective Tales, Essays, Poems, etc., in lower-case, with quotation-marks.

Numerals designating the respective Volumes are in black-letter; page-numerals, in plain type.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p><b>A</b>DAMS, John Quincy, in "Autography," 9, 234.</p> <p>Ainsworth, W. Harrison, 2, 205, <i>et seq.</i>; 7, 274.</p> <p>"Al Aaraaf," 10, 106-120; issue of, 1, 14; read in Boston by Poe, 65; quoted, 6, 73; variorum of, 10, 217, 218; Poe's Notes to, 219-223; and see 10, xix, xx.</p> <p>"AL AARAAF, TAMERLANE, AND MINOR POEMS," issued, 1, 14; collated, 10, 142.</p> <p>"Alciphron," Moore's, 6, 250, 330.</p> <p>Alcott, A. B., 7, 38.</p> <p>Aldrich, James, in "The Literati," 8, 62; "A Death-Bed," 6, 136, <i>et seq.</i></p> <p>Aldrich, Mary A. S., 6, 80.</p> <p>Alexander, Charles, letter of, 1, 33; on Poe, 48.</p> | <p>Allan, John, adopts Poe, 1, 4, 6; refuses to pay his debts, 11; sends him to West Point, 13; marries Miss Patterson, 16; discards Poe, 18; death, <i>ib.</i>; and see 10, 248, 249.</p> <p>Allan, Mrs., 1, 5, 12; the second Mrs. Allan, 16, 18.</p> <p>Allegory, Poe's, and Hawthorne's, 10, xxviii.</p> <p>Allen, Paul, 6, 143, 160.</p> <p>Allston, Washington, in "Autography," 9, 252.</p> <p>"Alone," 10, 138; Note on, 237.</p> <p>"American Drama, The," 6, 199, 330.</p> <p>American Letters. — See <i>Literature, American</i>.</p> <p><i>American Magazine of Useful and Entertaining Knowledge</i>, 8, 43.</p> |
|--|---|

# GENERAL INDEX

- American Monthly Magazine*, 6, 71; 7, 19; 8, 129; 9, 213, 249.
- American Museum of Literature and the Arts* (Baltimore), 1, 28; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- American Review: a Whig Journal*, 1, 83; 6, 289; 10, xiii; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141-237 *passim*.
- American Whig Review*. — See *ante*.
- "Anastatic Printing," 9, 279; Notes on, 9, 317.
- "Ancient Mariner, The," compared with "The Raven" by "Outis," 6, 144-5; and see 161-172.
- "Angel of the Odd, The," 4, 145.
- "Annabel Lee," 10, 41; *variorum* of, 186; like a Southern melody, xxxiii; and see xvii, xxvi.
- "Annie" —, Mrs., Poe's friendship with, 1, 79-83; Note on, 10, 195; and see the poem "For Annie," 10, 90.
- Annihilation, 7, 299.
- Anthon, Charles, in "The Literati," 8, 34; in "Autography," 9, 187; and see 1, 28, 54; 4, 286; 6, xx; 7, 354.
- "Antigone," The, 7, 264.
- "Antique Poetry," 7, 308.
- "Appalachia," suggested as a substitute for "America," 7, 327.
- Appleton & Co., D., publishers, 8, 316.
- "Arabia Petræa," Stephens's, reviewed, 7, 143.
- Arcturus*, 7, 19, 128; origin of, 8, 59; and C. Mathews, 223.
- Aristidean, The*, 8, 67.
- Arnold, Matthew, 1, 120; 6, xiv.
- Art, 7, 226; machinery of, 251.
- "ARTHUR GORDON PYM, THE NARRATIVE OF," 5, 1; its publication, 1, 28; reviewed, 100; "Bibliography," 5, 355; compared with Morell's "Narrative," 356-359.
- Arthur, Timothy Shay, in "Autography," 9, 239.
- "Article for Blackwood: a Predicament," 4, 212.
- Asselineau, C., on Baudelaire's translations, 1, 118.
- "Assignation, The," 1, 258; and see 1, 98, 99, 103, 121; 10, xxviii.
- Astor, John Jacob, 5, 263-268; and see "Astoria," 7, 168, *et seq.*
- Athenæum* (London), 7, 213.
- "Aurora Leigh," Mrs. Brown-ing's, 10, xix.
- "Authors of America, The" (a projected work), see Preface to vol. 6.
- "Autography, A chapter on," 9, 183; and see 6, xix; 9, 316.
- B**AGGESEN, Jens (Emmanuel), 6, 121.
- "Ballad" (anonymous), 10, 161.
- "Ballads," Longfellow's, review of, 6, 120.
- "Balloon Hoax, The," 2, 204; and see 1, 54.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Baltimore American*, 9, 224.  
 Bancroft, G., 7, 20.  
 Barhyte, Mrs., and "The Raven," 10, 156, 157.  
 Barlow, Joel, his "Columbiad," 6, 5.  
 "Barnaby Rudge," Dickens's, reviewed, 7, 39; and see 6, xii, xviii, 31.  
 Barrett, Elizabeth Barrett.—See *Mrs. E. B. Browning*.  
 Baudelaire, Charles, and Poe, 1, 97, 102, 103; on America, 6, xvii.  
 Bayly, T. Haynes, 6, 147.  
 Beauty in Poetry, Poe on, 6, 35.  
 Bellman, Karl Mikael, 6, 121.  
 "Bells, The," 10, 37; account and text of first draft, 1, 79; 10, 183-185; human element in, 10, xxiii; variorum of, 182-186; Gill on, 184; Mrs. Shew on, in Ingram's "Life of Poe," 185; a germ of, in Chateaubriand, *ib.*; and see 6, xiii, 10, xxvi.  
 Bendann, Daniel, photographer, 10, 262.  
 Benjamin, Park, 6, 71; his "Infatuation," 240; co-editor of the "New World," 8, 20; in "Autography," 9, 190.  
 Benjamin, W. Evarts, see Prefaces to vols. 1, 6, and 10.  
*Bentley's Miscellany*, 9, 235.  
 Béranger, 7, 80; 9, 224.  
 "Berenice," 1, 157; and see 95, 96, 100.  
 Berkeley, George, 1, 93.  
**Bibliography**, — Catalogue of the various texts and editions of Poe's writings, issued during or since his lifetime, to the present date (1895) in the English language, 10, 267-275; in foreign languages, 276-281; and see *Notes*, 4, 282-288; 5, 355.  
 Bielfeld, Jacques Frederic, Baron de, definition of poetry, 6, 125.  
 "Bird of the Dream, The," and "The Raven," compared by "Outis," 6, 145.  
 Bird, Robert Montgomery, his "Hawks of Hawk-Hollow" and "Sheppard Lee" reviewed, 7, 85; in "Autography," 9, 210.  
 Bisco, John, founder of the "Broadway Journal," 8, 23; and see 1, 62, 65.  
 "Black Cat, The," 2, 42; and see 1, 48, 111, 115.  
*Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine*, 4, 75, 198-224; 6, 298, *et seq.*; 7, 33.  
 Bogart, Elizabeth, in "The Literati," 8, 115.  
 "Bon-Bon," 4, 22.  
 Book-reviewing, in New York, 8, 252, *et seq.*  
*Boston Miscellany*, 1, 41, 45.  
*Boston Notion*, 9, 216.  
*Boston Quarterly Review*, 9, 201.  
 Botta, Mrs. (Anne Lynch), in "The Literati," 8, 124; and see 1, 69.  
 Boucicault, D., 8, 31.  
 Brady, M. B., daguerrotypes Poe, 10, 264, 265.  
 Brainard, Charles H., 10, 259.  
 Brainard, J. G. C., reviewed, 8, 262; and see 6, 126.  
 Bransby, Dr. John, of Stoke Newington, 1, 6; portrayed in "William Wilson," 2, 8.

# GENERAL INDEX

- "Bridal Ballad," 10, 12; *variorum* of, 159.
- Briggs, Charles F., Editor "Broadway Journal," Poe's introduction to, 1, 61; defends Poe to Lowell, 62; later differences with and characterization of Poe, 62-65; his defence of James Aldrich, 6, 138; in "The Literati," 8, 21.
- Bristed, C. A., 7, 229.
- Broadway Journal*, Poe's connection with, 1, 61-63, 65; death of, 66; origin of, 8, 23; and see 6, 136, *et seq.*, 324, *et seq.*, also Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- Brooks, James, in "Autography," 9, 237.
- Brooks, Maria, "Maria del Occidente," 8, 112, 283, 302, 323.
- Brooks, N. C., 1, 15; in "Autography," 9, 226.
- Brother Jonathan*, 3, 110; 9, 230.
- Brougham, Lord, 7, 237.
- Brown, Charles Brockden, 7, 4.
- Brown, David Paul, in "Autography," 9, 243.
- "Brown, Thomas Dunn."—See *T. D. English*.
- Browning, Mrs. Elizabeth Barrett, review of her "A Drama of Exile, and Other Poems," 6, 288; Poe's acquaintance with, 1, 46, 73; on Poe's scholarship, 104; use of the refrain, 10, xxvi; Poe's dedication of his Poems to, 3; and see 6, xv, 108, 262; 7, 128; 8, 343.
- Browning, Robert, 1, 92, 95; quoted, 113, 121.
- Brownson, Orestes A., in "Autography," 9, 201.
- Brun, Frederike Sophie C., 6, 121.
- Bryan, Daniel, letter to, 1, 39.
- Bryant, William Cullen, reviewed, 6, 105; quoted, 6, 15; in "Autography," 9, 196; and see 6, xv, xvi, xxii, 97, 137, 143, 160, 193, 245, 324; 8, 3; 10, xvii.
- Buckingham, James Silk, 2, 290, *et seq.*; 7, 329.
- Bulwer, review of, 7, 272; Poe's indebtedness to, 4, 296; and see 8, 83.
- Burton, William E., correspondence and connection with Poe, 1, 29, 37; letter to, from Poe, cited, 5, 359; in "Autography," 9, 235; and see 1, 38; also *Gentleman's Magazine*.
- Bush, George, in "The Literati," 8, 7.
- "Business Man, The," 4, 158.
- Byron, quoted, 6, 25; his metre analyzed, 80-89; and Mary Chaworth, 7, 291; and see 6, 130, 132, 244.
- "CALEB WILLIAMS," Godwin's, 6, 31; 7, 64, 304; 10, xxxii.
- Calvert, George H., in "Autography," 9, 224.
- Campbell, Thomas, his "Gertrude of Wyoming," 8, 233.
- Carey and Hart, publishers, 8, 71; 9, 236.
- Carey and Lea, publishers, 1, 19, 20, 23.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Cary, Henry, in "The Literati," 8, 69.
- Carlyle and Emerson, 9, 259.
- "Carlylese," 7, 316, 321.
- "Cask of Amontillado, The," 1, 274; and see 99.
- Casket, The*, 1, 56.
- Cass, Lewis, in "Autography," 9, 237.
- Century Company, New York, 10, 260.
- "Century Magazine," 10, 260, 263.
- Chandler, Joseph R., in "Autography," 9, 219.
- Channing, William Ellery, plagiarism from, in Campbell's "New Monthly," 7, 242; in "Autography," 9, 228; and see 6, xviii; 7, 123; 9, 184.
- Channing, William Ellery (Second), reviewed, 8, 207; and see 4, 205; 6, 240, 244.
- "Chapter of Suggestions, A," 8, 325-346; Notes on, 352.
- "Charles O'Malley," Lever's, review of, 7, 65.
- Charlottesville, Virginia, 1, 283.
- Chaucer, 1, 92.
- Chaworth, Mary, and Byron, 7, 291.
- Cheever, George B., in "The Literati," 8, 33; his "Commonplace Book of American Poetry," 150.
- Child, Lydia Maria, in "The Literati," 8, 113; and see 6, 143.
- Chilton, daguerrotyper, 10, 260.
- Chirography, discussed, 7, 342.
- Chivers, Thomas Holley, in "Autography," 9, 240.
- "Christabel," measure of, 6, xiv; influence on Scott, 10, xxii.
- Christian Keepsake*, 7, 246.
- Christian World*, 9, 227.
- Church Record*, 9, 212.
- Churton, Edward, 8, 96.
- Cist, Lewis J., in "Autography," 9, 239.
- "City in the Sea, The," 10, 22; variorum of, 174-176; and see xxiv.
- Clark, Lewis Gaylord, in "The Literati," 8, 122; and see 4, 191.
- Clark, Willis Gaylord, 8, 122.
- Clarke and Austin, publishers, 8, 110.
- Clarke, Joseph H., teacher, 1, 6.
- Clarke, Thomas C., 1, 43-45; on Poe's character, 48.
- Clemm, Mrs. Maria, Poe's mother-in-law, Poe boards with, 1, 17; her account of his private marriage, 21,—of the public marriage, 25; removes to New York, 28; her home in Philadelphia, 49; Mayne Reid's account of, 51; Poe's letter to, 52-54; appeals to Willis, 60; at Fordham, 78, 81; farewell to Poe, 83; Willis's account of Mrs. Clemm, 10, 245-247,—her letter to him, 247; and certain portraits of Poe, 261, 263, 265; and see 1, 86; 10, 158; also sonnet "To My Mother," 10, 94.
- Clemm, Virginia.—See *Virginia Poe*.
- Cockton, Henry, "Stanley Thorn," review of, 7, 97.



# GENERAL INDEX

- Coëtlogon, Jean Baptiste Félicité, Comte de, 6, 121.
- Cole, T., engraver of the Masury-Cornwell portrait, 10, 263, 264.
- Coleman, William, and Sarah D., on a portrait of Poe, 10, 264.
- Coleridge, Poe's critical master, 6, xii; the measure of "Christabel," xiv; on his "Table Talk," 7, 307; quoted, 8, 14; Cottle's "Reminiscences," 334; as a melodist, 10, xxii; discussed in "Letter to Mr. ———," 148, *et seq.*; and see 1, 60, 110; 6, xvii, 20, 76, 121, 251, 256, 268, 318; 10, xxvi; and *Ancient Mariner*.
- "Coliseum, The," 10, 26; variorum of, 182; and see 1, 18.
- "Colloquy of Monos and Una, The," 1, 215; 98.
- Colton, George H., in "The Literati," 8, 9.
- Columbia College, 8, 34.
- Columbian, The* (Hartford), 7, 249.
- Columbian Magazine* (New York), 7, 238.
- Combe, George, and Macaulay, 7, 125.
- Commercial Advertiser* (Cincinnati), 9, 215.
- Commercial Advertiser* (New York), 3, 122; and W. L. Stone, 9, 217.
- "Conchologist's First Book, The," published, 1, 29.
- Concord Group, 6, xxii.
- "Conqueror Worm, The," 10, 33; variorum of, 182; and see 1, 190; 10, xxviii.
- Conrad, Robert Taylor, in "Autography," 9, 233.
- Contemporary Notices of Poe, by Griswold, Willis, and Lowell, 10, 239-256.
- "Conversation of Eiros and Charmion, The," 1, 228; 98.
- Cooke, Philip Pendleton, in "Autography," 9, 234; letter to, 1, 33; and see 69.
- Cooper, James Fenimore, "Wyandotté," reviewed, 7, 3; in "Autography," 9, 212; and see 1, 38; 6, xxii.
- Copyright. — See *International Copyright*.
- Copyright and anastatic printing, 9, 285.
- Cornwell, Dr. H. S., 10, 263.
- Courier and Inquirer* (New York), 3, 140; attack on Wilks, 8, 13.
- Coxe, Arthur Cleveland, "Saul, a Mystery," 7, 249; and see 6, 54.
- Cranch, Christopher Pearse, in "The Literati," 8, 71; analysis of his metre, 6, 74-79, 89.
- Criticism, Poe's early views of, 10, 144-147.
- "Criticism — Public and Private, of," 8, 3.
- Criticism, Literary, Poe's Critical Writings, vols. 6-8.
- "Croakers, The," Croaker & Co., etc., account of, 8, 5; and see 248, and 6, 240.
- "Cryptography," 9, 260; see "The Gold-Bug," 3, 5-52; Notes on, 9, 316; and see 1, 38.
- "Culprit Fay," Drake's, 6, 252.
- Curran, John Philpot, 7, 325.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Curry and Co., publishers, 8, 223.  
Cushing, Caleb, 1, 65.
- D**AMMAN, Ben, his etching of Poe, 10, 261.  
"Damsel of Darien," Simms's review of, 7, 270.  
Dana, Richard Henry, in "Autography," 9, 225; and see 6, 137, 143, 160.  
Darley, F. O. C., his description of Poe, 1, 48.  
Dash, Poe's use of the, 7, 233; and see 1, 112.  
Daudet, Alphonse, 1, 120.  
Davidson, Lucretia Maria and Margaret, review of, 8, 289.  
Davidson, Thomas H., 10, 262.  
Dawes, Rufus, review of, 8, 162; in "Autography," 9, 198.  
Defoe, Daniel, review of, 7, 300.  
*Democratic Review*, 1, 60; 6, 131, 132, 211, 289, 302; 7, 102.  
De Quincey, influence on Poe's style, 1, 110-112.  
"Descent into the Maelström, A," 2, 237; and see 1, 101.  
"Devil in the Belfry, The," 4, 103.  
Dewey, Orville, 1, 69.  
*Diadem, The*, 8, 124.  
*Dial, The*, and Margaret Fuller, 8, 75; and Emerson, 9, 259; and see 2, 305; 7, 38.  
Dickens, Charles, review of his "Barnaby Rudge," 7, 39, — "Old Curiosity Shop," 278; acquaintance with Poe, 1, 45; "Barnaby Rudge," 46; letter to Poe, 6, 31; remark to Poe, 10, xxxii; and see 7, 65, 67.
- Didacticism, Poe on, 6, 8; Longfellow's, 129.  
"Didactics," Walsh's, review of, 7, 118.  
"Diddling considered as one of the Exact Sciences," 4, 234.  
D'Israeli, Isaac, "Curiosities," 6, 150; style of, 7, 286; and see 1, 297.  
Doane, George W., in "Autography," 9, 255.  
"Doctor, The," Southey's, review of, 7, 267.  
Dodson, Richard W., imitation of Mrs. Hemans, 7, 246.  
*Dollar Newspaper*, 1, 45.  
"Domain of Arnheim, The," 2, 92; and see Preface to vol. 1; 1, 103, 109.  
"Doomed City, The," first version of "The City in the Sea," 10, 174.  
Dow, J. E., in "Autography," 9, 230.  
Downing, A. J., 1, 103.  
Drake, Joseph Rodman, "The Culpit Fay," 6, 252; 8, 264; "Croaker & Co." and Halleck, 8, 52; and see 6, xvi; 8, 268.  
"Drama, The American," 6, 199; and see 7, 302.  
"Drama of Exile," Mrs. Browning's, review of, 6, 288; and see 6, 331; 10, 3.  
"Dream, A," 10, 134; variorum of, 231.  
"Dream-Land," 10, 19; variorum of, 171.  
"Dreams," 10, 125; variorum of, 224; and see 7, 311.  
"Dream within a Dream, A," 10, 130; variorum of, 10, 227-229.

# GENERAL INDEX

*Dublin University Magazine*, 8, 128.

"Duc De L'Omelette, The," 4, 3; and see 1, 107.

Durand, A. B., his painting, "An Old Man's Recollections," 8, 38.

Du Solle, John S., in "Autography," 9, 221; his account of "The Raven," 10, 158.

Duval, S. C., and the lost portrait of Poe, 10, 257.

Duykinck, Evert A., in "The Literati," 8, 58; edits Poe's "Tales," 1, 61; on magazine literature, 7, 102; satirized by Briggs, 8, 22.

**EARLE**, Pliny, in "Autography," 9, 232.

EARLY POEMS, 10, 95-138.

*Edinburgh Review*, 9, 228.

"Edwin Percy Whipple and Other Critics," 7, 128.

"Eldorado," 10, 35; variorum of, 182.

"Eleonora," 1, 203; and see 1, 95, 121.

Elizabethan lyrics, 10, xxiv.

"Elk, The," 2, 77; and see Preface to vol. 1.

"Ellen Middleton," Fullerton's, review of, 7, 251.

Ellet, Elizabeth Fries, review of, 8, 282; and see 1, 71.

Ellis, Powhatan, senator of Mississippi, 1, 14.

Embury, Emma C., in "The Literati," 8, 91; in "Autography," 9, 205.

Emerson, R. W., and Carlyle, 7, 248; in "Autography," 9, 259;

on Poe, 10, xvii; as a lyrist, xviii; and see 6, xvii.

*Emporium, The*, 7, 249.

English, Thomas Dunn, in "The Literati," 8, 64; conflict with Poe, 1, 72.

"Enigma, An," 10, 83; and see 10, 192.

"Essays," Macaulay's, review of, 7, 123.

"Euganean Hills, Lines Written among the," Shelley's, 10, xxiv.

"Eulalie," 10, 36; variorum of, 182; Note on, xxvi.

~~Eureka~~, a ~~Prose Poem~~, 9, 1-138; lecture from, 1, 78; published, *ib.*; collation of, 9, 293; Poe's addenda to, 293-301; critical analysis of, editorial, 301-302; press comments on Poe's lecture, 312-315; text of, see Preface to vol. 6; and see 1, 60, 93; 6, xi.

Eveleth, George W., Poe's letter to, on "Eureka," 1, 37; 9, 293.

*Evening Post* (New York), 3, 140; 8, 52.

"Evening Star," 10, 124; Note on, 224.

Everett, Edward, in "Autography," 9, 210.

*Express, The* (New York), comment on Poe's lecture, 9, 312; and see 3, 139.

EXTRAVAGANZA AND CAPRICE, 4, 3-277.

"**F**ABLE for Critics," Lowell's, review of, 6, 240; and see 6, xxiv, 330.

# GENERAL INDEX

- "Facts in the Case of M. Valdemar, The," 2, 322; copied in London "Record," 7, 238; and see 1, 108.
- Fairfield, Francis Gerry, account of "The Raven," 10, 157.
- "Fairy-Land," 10, 136; version of 1831, with other early readings, 10, 234-237.
- "Fall of the House of Usher, The," 1, 131; first published, 1, 31; and see 1, 95, 97, 121; 10, xxviii.
- Family Magazine*, 8, 316.
- "Fancy and Imagination," 6, xvi.
- "Fashionable Novels," 7, 309.
- Fay, Theodore Sedgwick, in "Autography," 9, 222.
- Felton, Cornelius C., 6, 102, 104.
- "Female Poets of America, The," Griswold's, review of, 8, 158; and see 1, 83.
- Fields, James T., 1, 65.
- "Flaccus — Thomas Ward," 8, 179.
- Flag of Our Union*, 1, 83; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- Flaubert, 1, 120.
- Fleurs du Mal*, *Les*, Baudelaire's, 1, 117.
- "For Annie," 10, 90; Note on, 195; and see xxvi.
- Fordham, Poe's home at, 1, 73, 78.
- Fouqué, Friederich, Baron de la Motte, review of, 7, 252; and Dickens, 279; and see 6, 256; 7, 26.
- "Four Beasts in One," 4, 92; and see 1, 106.
- Fourier, Charles, 8, 341.
- Francis, Charles S., 9, 246.
- Francis, John W., in "The Literati," 8, 26; and see 6, xx.
- French, Benj. F., in "Autography," 9, 221.
- Freneau, Philip, 8, 155.
- Frost, John, in "Autography," 9, 241.
- Fuller, Sarah Margaret (Mme. Ossoli), in "The Literati," 8, 75; Poe's portrait of, 6, xxiii; as a critic, 7, 130; and see 1, 72; 6, xxii, 244, *et seq.*
- Fullerton, Lady Georgiana, review of her "Ellen Middleton," 7, 251.
- GALLAGHER, William Davis, in "Autography," 9, 225.
- Gautier, Théophile, on Poe, 1, 113; on Baudelaire, 118.
- Genius, Lowell on, 10, 252; and see 7, 219; 8, 338.
- Gentleman's Magazine*, Burton's, 1, 29-33; 5, 257, 310, 359; 6, 324; 9, 235; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- "George Balcombe," Tucker's, review of, 7, 303.
- Georgian Period, The, 10, xx.
- Germanism, Poe's, 1, 96.
- "Giaour, The," Byron's, 10, xx.
- Gibbon, discussed, 7, 338-341.
- Gifford, William, 6, 177.
- Gift, The*, 1, 31; 7, 95, 96; 8, 124.
- Gill, W. F., on "The Bells," 10, 184.
- Gillespie, William M., in "The Literati," 8, 20.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Gliddon, George R., 2, 287, *et seq.*  
 Godey, Louis Antoine, in "Autography," 9, 221.  
*Godey's Lady's Book*, its publication of "The Literati," 1, 66, 69; 8, 349; editorial defence of same, 350; and see 1, 60, 68, 83; 6, 324; 9, 220.  
 Godwin, William, his "Caleb Williams," 6, 31; 7, 64, 304; 10, xxxii.  
 "Gold-Bug, The," 3, 5; wins prize of \$100, 1, 45; and see 1, 48, 101.  
 Gould, Hannah Flagg, in "Autography," 9, 204.  
 Gove, Mary. — See *Mrs. Mary S. G. Nichols*.  
 Gowans, William, 1, 28.  
 Graham, George R., founds his magazine, 1, 38; Poe's strictures on, 40; in "Autography," 9, 217; declines "The Raven," 10, 157.  
 Graham, James Lorimer, formerly possessor of Poe's own copies of the "Tales," "The Raven, and Other Poems," and "Eureka," — see Prefaces to vols. 1 and 10, also Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*  
*Graham's Magazine*, started, 1, 38; in defence of Poe, 48; circulation under Poe, 6, 178; cryptography article, 9, 270; its Poe portrait, 10, 257, 262; and see 1, 47, 56, 66; 6, 181, 186, 220, 323, *et seq.*, also Notes on the Poems, 10, 141-237 *passim*.  
 Greeley, Horace, loan to Poe, 1, 65; in "Autography," 9, 249; and see 8, 341.  
 Green (Editor "Emporium"), 7, 249.  
 Griffis, Dr. W. E., statement as to "The Raven," 10, 156, 157.  
 Griswold, Rufus W., review of his anthologies, 8, 149; his edition of Poe's Works, see Prefaces to vols. 1, 6, and 10, also 10, 258, 263; succeeds Poe on Graham's, 1, 39; attacked by Poe, 45; describes Poe's home in Philadelphia, 50; reconciliation with Poe, 65; Poe's letters to, 83; on Bryant, 6, 110, 111; and the "Longfellow War," 326, 327; his arrangement of "Marginalia," Preface to vol. 6; 7, 355; on Elizabeth Oakes Smith, 8, 301; his text of "The Literati," 349, 352; his text of Poe's poems, 1850, 10, v, 141; his obituary notice of Poe in "The Tribune," 10, 239-242; bequeathes Poe's portrait to N. Y. Hist. Soc., 259; and see 6, 138.  
 Griswold, W. M., see Preface to vol. 1.  
 Grozelier, artist, 10, 259.  
 Gwynn, William, 1, 14, 17.  
**H**ALE, Sarah J., in "Autography," 9, 209.  
 Halleck, Fitz-Greene, in "The Literati," 8, 50; and "Croaker & Co.," 6, 240; 8, 48; in "Autography," 9, 197; and see 6, xxi, 137.  
 Halling, Oscar, his pastel of Poe, 10, 260.  
 Halpin, E., engraver, 10, 259.

# GENERAL INDEX

- "Happiest Day, the Happiest Hour, The," 10, 121; Note on, 10, 224.
- Harmony and melody, 10, xxx.
- Harper & Brothers, publishers, Wyatt's "Conchology," 1, 29; and see 1, 27, 28, 54, 59; 5, 355.
- Harris, A. B., his description of Virginia Poe, 1, 49, 50.
- Harrison, Gabriel, daguerrotypes Poe, 10, 265; — makes a tinted portrait, *ib.* — his description of the poet, 266.
- "Harry Franco." — See *C. F. Briggs*.
- Hartmann, E. von, 6, xiii.
- Hartshorn, S. W., daguerrotypier, 10, 264.
- "Haunted Palace, The," 10, 31; given in "The Fall of the House of Usher," 1, 143; examined, 10, xxvii; variorum of, 181; and see 1, 28; 10, xvi.
- Hawks, Francis L., in "Autography," 9, 212; and see 8, 37; 9, 188.
- "Hawks of Hawk Hollow, The," Bird's review of, 7, 85.
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel, review of his "Tales," 7, 19; compared with Poe, 1, 92, 111; non-recognition of, 8, 5; and see 6, xvii, xviii, xx, xxii; 7, 4.
- Headley, Joel T., review of his "The Sacred Mountains," 7, 136; and see 6, xviii.
- Heath, James E., letter of, 1, 35; in "Autography," 9, 240.
- Heber, Reginald, qualities of, 7, 302.
- Hegel, 7, 324.
- Heine, 6, xiii; 10, xvii.
- Henry, Caleb Sprague, in "Autography," 9, 205; and see 8, 37; 9, 188.
- Herald, The* (New York), 3, 139.
- Herbert, Henry William, in "Autography," 9, 213.
- Herder, 1, 93; 6, 121.
- Herschell, Sir John, and the moon-hoax, 136, *et seq.*
- Hewitt, Mrs. Mary E., in "The Literati," 8, 130; letter to Mrs. Whitman, 1, 82.
- Hexameter verse, 6, 130, 132.
- Hill, George, 7, 247.
- Hirst, Henry B., review of, 8, 237; his sketch of Poe, 1, 44; and see 1, 48; 8, 65; 10, 260.
- Historias Extraordinarias*, published in Madrid, 1, 119.
- Hoffman, Charles Fenno, in "The Literati," 8, 126; in "Autography," 9, 248; and see 6, 71.
- Hoffman, David, in "Autography," 9, 232.
- Hoffmann, Ernst T. A., influence on Poe, 1, 96-98.
- Holden, Ezra, in "Autography," 9, 216.
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell, in "Autography," 9, 255; and see 6, 240; 8, 39.
- Home Journal*, Note by Willis on "Ulalume," 10, 187; and see 1, 74; 10, 242.
- Homo-Camelopard, The, "Four Beasts in One," 4, 92.
- Hong-Kong Gazette*, 8, 42.
- Hood, Thomas, review of, 7, 283; "Fair Ines" and "The Bridge of Sighs" quoted, 6,

# GENERAL INDEX

- 20-22; "The Death-Bed," 136, *et seq.*
- "Hop-Frog," 1, 330; and see 4, 296.
- Horne, Richard H., review of his "Orion," 6, 262; correspondence with Poe, 1, 46; "Chaucer Modernized," 6, 72; and see 6, xiii, xv; 8, 135.
- Howard, Henry, on imitation, 7, 67.
- "How to Write a Blackwood Article," 4, 198; and see 1, 106.
- Hoyt, Ralph, in "The Literati," 8, 37.
- Huddy, William, 10, 258.
- Hudson, Henry Norman, his lectures, 7, 294.
- Hugo, 7, 59.
- "Human Magnetism," Newnham's, review of, 7, 295.
- Humboldt, Alexander von, "Eureka" dedication, 9, 3.
- Hunt, Freeman, in "The Literati," 8, 41; Willis on, 42.
- Hunt, Leigh, his definition of poetry, 7, 227; and see 6, 58, 246, 262.
- Hunt's Merchants' Magazine*, 8, 25; establishment of, by Freeman Hunt, 41, *et seq.*
- "Hymn," 10, 28; variorum of, 178.
- "Hyperion," Longfellow's, 1, 111.
- "IMITATION," first version of "A Dream within a Dream," 10, 227.
- "Imp of the Perverse, The," 2, 33; supplies key to Poe's temper, 1, 116; and see 4, 281.
- "Infatuation," Benjamin's, 6, 240.
- Ingraham, Joseph H., in "Autography," 9, 196; and see 7, 96.
- Ingram, John H., his Life of Poe, 10, 158, 261; on the portraits of Poe, *ib.*, — of Elizabeth Poe, 262, 263; his monograph, "The Raven" (1885), 159; his account of "The Bells," 185; his Edinburgh edition of Poe's "Tales and Poems," 261; and see Preface to vol. 1.
- International Copyright, 7, 213, 217; 9, 286; and Lieber, 9, 209.
- "Introduction" (vol. of 1831), first version of "Romance," 10, 231.
- INTRODUCTIONS, Editorial:**  
TO THE TALES, 1, 89-121;  
TO THE LITERARY CRITICISM, 6, xi-xxvi; TO THE POEMS, 10, xiii-xxxv.
- INVOCATIONS, Poe's Lyrical, 10, 75-93.
- "Irene," first version of "The Sleeper," 10, 163.
- Irving, Washington, review of his "Astoria," 7, 168; notes on "Julius Rodman" and "Astoria," 5, 359, 360; Irving and Hawthorne compared, 7, 29, 33; in "Autography," 9, 190; and see 5, 263-268; 8, 289.
- "Isadore," Pike's, and "The Raven," 10, 159.

# GENERAL INDEX

"Island of the Fay, The," 2, 84; and see 1, 104.

"Israfel," 10, 29; examined, xxvii; quoted, xxxv; variorum of, 178-181; first version, 179; and see xvi.

JAMES, G. P. R., review of, 7, 281; and see 8, 334.

Johnson, A., Poe's schoolmate, 1, 7.

Johnson, Dr., 10, 152.

Jones, J. Beauchamp, in "Autography," 9, 235.

Jones, William A., as a critic, 7, 128, *et seq.*

"Joseph Rushbrook," Marryatt's, review of, 7, 79.

*Journal of Commerce*, 3, 114.

JOURNAL OF JULIUS RODMAN, THE, 5, 255-351; appears in "Gentleman's Magazine," 1, 31; compared with "Astoria," 5, 359, 360; and see Preface to vol. 1.

*Journal of Science* (Edinburgh), 2, 198; 8, 137.

KEATS, 1, 60; 6, 121, 256.

Keese, John, "Poets of America," 8, 150.

Kemble, Frances Anne, 2, 80.

Kennedy, John P., first acquaintance with Poe, 1, 18; letter to Poe, 19; correspondence with, 22-28; in "Autography," 9, 192; and see 1, 38, 65; 8, 138; 9, 201.

Kettell, Samuel, "Specimens of American Poetry," 8, 150.

King, Charles, 8, 126.

"King Pest," 4, 58.

Kirkland, Caroline M., in "The Literati," 8, 86.

Kirkland, William, in "The Literati," 8, 24.

*Knickerbocker Magazine*, origin of, 8, 129; and see 8, 21, 122.

Knowles, Sheridan, 6, 202.

Körner, Karl Theodor, 6, 121.

"Kubla Khan," 10, xxii.

LADIES' Companion, Snowden's, 1, 41; 3, 163; 8, 58; 9, 245.

"Lady Geraldine's Courtship," Mrs. Browning's, and "The Raven," 10, xxvi, 159.

"Lake, The: to —," 10, 127; variorum of, 10, 224, 225.

Lake School, The, Poe's view of, 7, 99; 10, 147, *et seq.*; and see 6, xvii.

"Lalla Rookh," Moore's, and "Israfel," 10, 181.

Lamartine, 6, 121.

"Landor's Cottage," 2, 113; and see 1, 103.

"Landscape Garden, The," see Preface to vol. 1.

Lang, A., on Poe's objection to a long poem, 10, xxx.

Langley's, publishers, 8, 24.

Langtree, S. D., on Longfellow, 6, 132-135; in "Autography," 9, 233.

Lardner, Dionysius, refuted in "Marginalia," 7, 343-347.

"Last Page, The," 7, 258.

Latrobe, J. H. B., 1, 18.

Lawson, James, in "The Literati," 8, 85.

Lea & Blanchard, publishers, 1, 31.

Legaré, Hugh Swinton, in "Au-



# GENERAL INDEX

- tography," 9, 219; and see 6, 247.
- "Lenore," 10, 17; variorum of, 166-170; and "The Bridal Ballad," 161; and see xvi, xxv.
- Leopardi, 1, 97.
- Leslie, Eliza, in "Autography," 9, 205.
- "Letter to Mr. ———" (Preface to POEMS, 1831), Text of, 10, 144-153; and see 6, xvi.
- Lever, Charles J., review of his "Charles O'Malley," 7, 65.
- Lewis, Mrs. "Estelle" Sarah Anna ("Stella"), review of, 8, 315; subject of "An Enigma," 10, 83, 192; the Ingram portrait of Poe, 261; and see 1, 83; 6, xxi; 10, 265.
- Lewis, S. D., 10, 265.
- Lieber, Francis, in "Autography," 9, 209.
- "Ligeia," 1, 182; and see 1, 28, 95, 103, 121; 10, xxviii.
- "Ligeia! Ligeia!" quoted by Lowell, 10, 252.
- "Lionizing," 4, 9.
- Literary Gazette*, origin of, 8, 62.
- "Literary Life of Thingum Bob, Esq.," 4, 171.
- "Literary Morality," 7, 328.
- Literary World*, and Bayard Taylor's "Rhymes of Travel," 8, 277.
- LITERATI, THE, 8, 3-146; appears in "Godey's," 1, 66, 69; MSS. of, 71; trouble rising from, 72; discussed, 6, xviii-xx; notes on the original publication of the series, 8, 349.
- Literature, American, Nationality in, 7, 213; need of criticism, 329; how formerly retarded, 10, 145; Lowell on, 247.
- Little & Brown, publishers, 8, 75.
- Locke, Jane Ermina (Mrs. John G. Locke), 1, 78.
- Locke, Richard Adams, in "The Literati," 8, 136; his "Moon-Hoax," 2, 195, *et seq.*; in "Autography," 9, 258.
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, review of his "Ballads," 6, 120, — and see 6, xv, 323, 324; review of his "Spanish Student," 219; review of his "Proem" to "The Waif," 7, 297; the same quoted, 6, 13; Poe's grievances against, 1, 62; 6, 136-198; the same discussed, 6, xviii; letter on "The Good George Campbell," 325-327; in "Autography," 9, 199; and see 1, 38, 111; 6, xxii, xxvi, 97, 101, 103, 110, 117, 121, 244, *et seq.*; 8, 6.
- "Longfellow War," The, narrative of, 6, 324-330.
- Long Island Historical Society, its Harrison portrait of Poe, 10, 265.
- Long poems, Poe's view of, 10, xxx.
- Longstreet, Augustus B., 6, 247.
- Lord, William W., review of his "Niagara," 8, 193; and see 6, xviii; 7, 248.
- "Loss of Breath," 4, 75.
- "Lothair," Disraeli's, 1, 104.
- Loud, Mrs. M. St. Leon, in "Autography," 9, 231.
- Lowell, James Russell, review of his "A Fable for Critics,"

# GENERAL INDEX

- 6, 240; friendship and correspondence with Poe, 1, 59; his sketch of Poe in "Graham's," 59, 61; 10, 247-256; introduces Poe to Briggs, 1, 61; letters to, from Briggs, 62, 63; on style, 1, 109; Wilson on, 7, 215; on literary art, 271; in "Autography," 9, 238; and see 6, xv, xxii, *et seq.*; 110, 121, 137, 330.
- Lunt, George, in "Autography," 9, 219.
- Lynch, Anne C. — See *Mrs. Botta*.
- Lyrical quality, often elementary in Poe's verse, 10, xxiii.
- Lyrics, in Poe's Tales, 10, xxviii.
- MACAULAY**, Thomas Babington, Lord, "Essays" reviewed, 7, 123; and American critics, 8, 346; and see 6, 178; 7, 103.
- "McFingal," Trumbull's, 6, 240, 242.
- McHenry, James, in "Autography," 9, 257.
- McJilton, J., in "Autography," 9, 224.
- McKee, Thomas J., his Poeana, 1, x, — likenesses of the poet, 10, 259, 265.
- Mackenzie, Alexander Slidell, in "Autography," 9, 208.
- McMichael, Morton, in "Autography," 9, 226; and see 10, 157.
- Madisonian*, *The*, 1, 64.
- "Maelzel's Chess-Player," 9, 141; Note on, 315; and see 2, 279.
- Magazine literature in America, Poe on, 7, 215-217; Duyckinck on, 102.
- "Magazine Prison House. Some Secrets of the," 9, 286; Note on, 317.
- Magruder, Allan B., describes Poe, 1, 15.
- "Major Jack Downing." — See *Seba Smith*.
- Malibran, "Memoirs and Letters," 7, 266.
- "Man of the Crowd, The," 2, 62; and see 1, 101.
- Manor House School, Stoke Newington, 1, 6.
- "Man that Was Used Up, The," 4, 44.
- MARGINALIA, 7, 207-349; quoted, 6, xiii; discussed, xx; notes on the first appearance of leading passages in, 7, 354; and see Preface to vol. 6.
- Maroncelli, Piero, in "The Literati," 8, 44.
- Marryatt, Frederick, "Joseph Rushbrook" reviewed, 7, 79.
- Marvell, Andrew, "Nymph" reviewed, 7, 287.
- "Masque of the Red Death, The," 1, 249; and see 98, 99; 10, xxxv.
- Massury, daguerrotyper, 10, 263.
- Mathews, Cornelius, review of "Wakondah," 8, 223; co-editor of "Arcturus," 59; in "Autography," 9, 248; and see 6, 244, *et seq.*
- Maturin, C. R., "Melmoth, the Wanderer," reviewed, 7, 99.
- Maupassant, G. de, 1, 120.
- "Mellonta Tauta," 4, 259.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Mellen, Grenville, in "Autography," 9, 193.  
 "Melmoth, the Wanderer," Maturin's, 7, 99.  
 Melody, a specific element in Poe's verse, 10, xvi, xxiii, — the music of poetry, xxii, *et seq.*  
 Memoir of Poe, Editorial, 1, 3-87, — For detailed references, see *Edgar Allan Poe*.  
 "Mesmeric Revelation," 2, 308; copied in London "Record," 7, 238; and see 1, 107.  
 Mesmerism, 7, 295, *et seq.*  
*Messenger, Southern Literary*, employs Poe, 1, 20, 27; circulation under Poe's editorship, 6, 178; and "Autography," 9, 183; and see 1, 35, 47, 63, 83; 2, 195; 5, 4-6, 355-359; 6, xi, 182, 190, 323, *et seq.*; 8, 9; 9, 203, 240, also Notes on the Poems, 10, 141-237 *passim*.  
 "Metzengerstein," 1, 297; and see 97, 98.  
 Mill, John Stuart, as an *a priori* reasoner, 7, 304; and see 6, xiv; 10, xxix.  
 Miller, Dr. James H., 1, 18.  
 Milton, Poe on, 10, 146; and see xx.  
 MINOR CONTEMPORARIES, 8, 147-324; Notes on, 351.  
*Mirror, Evening*, appearance of "The Raven," 1, 60, 61; and see 6, 136, *et seq.*, 325.  
 MISCELLANIES, 9, 139-290.  
 "Miss Walter," 6, 195.  
 Mitchell, John Kearsley, in "Autography," 9, 223.  
 Moon- Hoax, The, 8, 136; 9, 258.  
 Moore, Thomas, "Alciphron" reviewed, 6, 250; Note on, 330; "Come, rest in this bosom," quoted, 6, 20; and see 6, xvi, 12, 129, 281; 7, 22; 10, xx.  
 Morell, Capt. Benjamin, "Narrative," compared with "Pym," 5, 356, *et seq.*  
 "Morella," 1, 174; and see 95.  
 Morris, George P., review of, 8, 272; in "Autography," 9, 223.  
 Morris, Robert, in "Autography," 9, 215.  
 "Mosses from an Old Manse," Hawthorne's, review of, 7, 19.  
 Motherwell, William, "Song of the Cavalier," quoted, 6, 29; "Bonnie George Campbell," 186, 327.  
 Mowatt, Anna Cora (Mrs. Ritchie), in "The Literati," 8, 28; and see 6, xx.  
 "Mr. Griswold and the Poets," 8, 149.  
 "MS. Found in a Bottle," 2, 222; wins the \$100 prize, 1, 18; and see 100.  
 "Murders in the Rue Morgue, The," 3, 53; contributed to "Graham's," 1, 38; and see 1, 100; 4, 296.  
 Murray, John, 9, 208.  
 Music, Poe on, 1, 219; 7, 334; 10, xxix, xxx, 153; F. Tennyson on, 10, xxii.  
 "Mysteries of Paris," Sue's, 7, 259.  
 "Mystery of Marie Rogêt, The," 3, 99; and see 1, 100.  
 Mystification, 3, 289.

- NEAL, John, failure in construction, 7, 265; and Laughton Osborn, 8, 46; in "Autography," 9, 211; and see 1, 14; 6, 143, 160; 6, 4, 33.
- Neal, Joseph C., in "Autography," 9, 206.
- Neurosis, the poetic, 10, xxxiii.
- "Never Bet the Devil Your Head," 4, 124.
- "Newcomes, The," quoted, 10, xix.
- New Era, The*, 8, 145.
- Newnham, William, "Human Magnetism," reviewed, 7, 295.
- Newsom, lithographer, 10, 258.
- New World, The*, 8, 20.
- "New York Book, The," 9, 253.
- New Yorker, The*, and Greeley, 9, 249; and see 191.
- New York Historical Society, and Dr. Francis, 8, 26; and see 10, 259.
- New York Review*, origin of, 8, 37; 9, 188, 204, 212; and see 1, 28.
- Nichols, Mary Sargeant Gove, in "The Literati," 8, 61; and see 1, 73.
- Nichols, Rebecca S. Reed, in "Autography," 9, 257.
- North American Review*, 4, 125; 6, 15, 18; 7, 19, 24, 38; 8, 50, 280; 9, 213.
- Notes, Editorial**, On the number, order, and publication of Poe's Tales, 4, 281; On Poe's Quotations, Book-Titles, and Footnotes, 289; On Poe's Sources, 295; On the "Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym," 5, 355-359; On "The Journal of Julius Rodman," 359-361; On Poe's discussion of Poetry and his criticism of various Poets, 6, 323-331; On the dates of publication of Poe's Reviews of Novels, Essays, and Travels, 7, 353; On portions of "Marginalia," 354; On the original publication of "The Literati" series, 8, 349, — of the Reviews of "Minor Contemporaries," 351, — of "A Chapter of Suggestions," 352; On "Eureka," 9, 293-315; On the Miscellanies, 315-317; On the Poems, with a Variorum of the texts, 10, 141-237; On the Portraits in this Edition, 257-266; On the Bibliography of Poe's writings, 267-281.
- Novalis (F. von Hardenberg), 1, 93.
- NOVELS, ESSAYS, AND TRAVELS, Poe's Reviews of, 7, 1-205; plans and dates of their appearance, 7, 353.
- Nyberg, C. Julia, 6, 121.
- "Nymph," Marvell's review of, 7, 287.
- "OBLONG Box, The," 3, 233.
- "Old Curiosity Shop," Dickens's, review of, 7, 278.
- Opal, The*, 8, 125, 352.
- "Originality," 7, 225.
- "Original Characters," Poe on, 7, 303.
- "Orion," Horne's, review of, 6, 262; and see 1, 45, 63; 6, xiv, 331.
- Osborn, Laughton, in "The

# GENERAL INDEX

- Literati," 8, 45; "Vision of Rubeta," 6, 240-242.
- Osgood, Frances Sargent, in "The Literati," 8, 95; Poe's introduction to, 1, 70; her picture of his home, *ib.*; correspondence with Poe, 71; her defence of Poe, 72; and "To F——," 10, 78, 189, — "To F——s S. O——d," 81, 192, — "A Valentine," 82; and see 8, 349; 10, 259.
- Osgood, S. S., his painting of Poe, 10, 257, 259.
- Ossoli, Mme.—See *S. Margaret Fuller*.
- Otis, James F., in "Autography," 9, 242.
- "Outis," Poe's reply to, 6, 136; letter of, to Willis, 140; and see 7, 242; 10, xxvi.
- "Oval Portrait, The," 1, 169; in Longfellow's style, 111.
- "PAEAN, A," first version of "Lenore," 10, 167; and see xvi, xxv.
- Page, William, 8, 23.
- Paine, Thomas, 7, 336.
- Painter, William, 10, 261.
- Palfrey, John G., in "Autography," 9, 213.
- Paulding, James K., "Life of Washington," 7, 292; in "Autography," 9, 194; and see 1, 27; 7, 20.
- Peabody, William B. O., in "Autography," 9, 251.
- Pearl, The*, 9, 256.
- Penn Magazine*, first projected, 1, 37; Poe's statement to Bryan, 39, 40.
- Pennsylvanian, The*, 9, 207.
- Perry, Nora, 10, 264.
- "Peter Snook," review of," 7, 102.
- Peterson's Ladies' National Magazine*, 8, 58.
- Petrarch, qualities of, 7, 288.
- "Philosophy of Composition, The," 6, 31; discussed, xiii; reviewed, 10, xxxi, xxxii; and see 6, 323; 10, 159.
- "Philosophy of Furniture," 9, 174; Note on, 315; and see 1, 103.
- Pierpont, John, in "Autography," 9, 200.
- Pike, Albert, in "Autography," 9, 256; his "Isadore," 10, 159.
- "Pinakidia," Note on, 7, 355; and see Preface to vol. 6.
- Pinkney, Edward C., "A Health," quoted, 6, 17; and see 143; 7, 247.
- Pioneer, The*, Lowell's, 1, 41; 6, 323; 8, 93.
- "Pit and the Pendulum, The," 1, 309; and see 99, 106.
- Plagiarism, 6, 138, *et seq.*; 7, 242.
- Poe, Amelia, on the Halling pastel, 10, 260, 263.
- Poe, David, 1, 3.
- Poe, Edgar Allan, MEMOIR OF, 1, 3-87; parentage, 3, 4; adopted by the Allans, 4, *et seq.*; at school in England, 6; in Richmond, Va., 5-9; devotion to Mrs. Stannard, 9; at the University of Va., 10; enlists in the U. S. Army, 11; his first book, "Tamerlane," etc., 12; his second book, "Al Aaraaf," etc., 14; entered at West Point, 15, and dis-

# GENERAL INDEX

charged, 16; his third book, "Poems," 16; settles at Baltimore, 17; wins prize by the "MS. Found in a Bottle," 18; rupture with Mr. Allan, and disinheritor, 18; befriended by Kennedy, 20, *et seq.*; employed on the "So. Literary Messenger," 20-28; marriage to Miss Clemm, 21, 25; chided for intemperance, by Mr. White, 24; editorial success, 27; leaves the "Messenger," and goes to New York, and afterwards, to Philadelphia, 28; publishes "Arthur Gordon Pym," *ib.*; becomes a writer for the magazines, etc., *ib.*; "The Conchologist's First Book," *ib.*; connection with Burton and the "Gentleman's Magazine," 29-34; issues "Tales of the Arabesque and Grotesque," 31; irregular habits, 33-36, — his own statement of, 37; plans for "The Penn Magazine," 37-41; connection with Graham and "Graham's Magazine," 38, *et seq.*, succeeded there by Griswold, 39; seeks a Custom House berth, 41; his project of "The Stylus," 43, 45, 54-59, 78, 79; lectures in Philadelphia, 45; extended reputation as a critic and tale-writer, 46, 47; personal bearing, 48; continued dissipation, 48, 49, 62, 82, 83; home with Mrs. Clemm in Philadelphia, 49-51; his wife ruptures a blood-vessel, 49; return to New York, 51-54; connection with Willis and the "Mirror," 60,

*et seq.*; appearance of "The Raven," 61; his "Tales" and "Poems" published by Wiley and Putnam, 61; lectures in New York on American Poetry, *ib.*; the "Long-fellow War," 62; connection with Briggs and the "Broadway Journal," 61, 62, purchase of the latter, 62, its demise, 66; reads "Al Aaraaf" in Boston, 65; contributes "The Literati" to "Goddey's," 66-69; in New York literary society, 69, *et seq.*; friendship with Mrs. Osgood, 70-72; trouble with Dr. English, 72; poverty and illness, 73; his wife's suffering, *ib.*; appeal in his behalf by Willis, etc., 74-78; his wife's death, 78; his "Eureka" lecture, and publication of the book by that name, *ib.*; associations with Mrs. Whitman, 79-83; with "Annie," Mrs. Lewis, etc., *ib.*; visit to Providence, and parting with Mrs. Whitman, 82; failing health, and engagement of Griswold as editor of his writings, 83; passes summer in Richmond, 83, *et seq.*; Miss Talley's reminiscences of, 84-86; engaged to Mrs. Shelton, 86; starts for New York, *ib.*; relapse, fatal illness, death, and burial in Baltimore, 87.

— — — AS A TALE-WRITER, I, 91-121; a romancer, not a novelist, 91-93; contrasted with Hawthorne, 92, 98, 111; not a romanticist, 93; poet even in prose, 93, 94; qualities

## GENERAL INDEX

of his "Romances of Death," 94-96; his German and other forbears, 96; how far indebted to Ernst Hoffmann, 96-98; Preraphaelite tone, 96; exaltation of music, 97; his prose-poems, "Monos and Una," etc., 98; his tales of "Old-World Romance," *ib.*; "Tales of Conscience," 99, — of Ratiocination, 100; of Pseudo-science and mock-adventure, 100, 101; versatility of, 101; how affected by his conditions, 102, 120; Baudelaire on, 102, 103; conceptions of Beauty, natural and decorative, in his tales, 102-104; parade of learning, 104-107; his imagination, mental alertness, invention, 107-109; manful pride in his calling, 109; compared with Lowell, *ib.*; origin and qualities of his prose style, 109-111; defects and mannerisms of, 111-113; purity, 113; want of passion, 113, — of humor, *ib.*; self-absorbed temperament, 114-116; extreme sensibility, 114; a child of the Perverse, 116; value and limitations of his genius, 116-120; vogue in France, Germany, etc., 117; Baudelaire as his votary and translator, 117, 118; first of the crypto-analytic writers, 119; his romance at the terminus of an Era, 119; pioneer as a writer of the Anglo-American "Short story," 120; led the revolt against didacticism, *ib.*;

signs of his unused dramatic power, 121. — His methods of work, revision, and publication, 4, 281, *et seq.*; his own statement of the number of his tales, 286-288; his inaccurate quotations and citations, 289-294; sources of his tales, 295-297; not a plagiarist, *ib.*; the Moon-Hoax, 8, 138.

— — — AS A CRITIC, 6, xi-xxvi; a journalist and reviewer, xi; temper and equipment, xii; his abstract essays, on Poetry, etc., xii, *et seq.*; "Philosophy of Composition," xiii; an apostle of Taste, *ib.*; "The Poetic Principle," xiv; "The Rationale of Verse," *ib.*; his longer reviews, xv; "Letter to Mr. — — —," xvi; a free lance, xviii; his satire, irony, etc., xviii; "The Literati Papers," xviii-xx; "Marginalia," xx; characteristic defects and merits, xxi, *et seq.*; his estimates of rising authors, xxii; unable to bear criticism, xxiii; attitude toward Lowell, xxiv; the "Reply to Outis," xxiv; compared with Lowell, xxv; the chief value of his critical writings, xxvi; story of the "Longfellow War," 324-330; his appreciation of Longfellow, 324, — sensitiveness as to Longfellow's attitude, 329, — relations with Lowell, 330; a protest against "The Literati" series, 8, 350, — comment by editor of

# GENERAL INDEX

"Godey's," *ib.*; early views on criticism, 10, 144-153.

— — — AS A POET, 10, xiii-xxxv; — chiefly known as such by the people, xiii, xiv; opinion sharply divided as to his poetry, xiv, xvii, *et seq.*; facts agreed upon, xiv; a melodist, and poet of Sound, xv, xvi, xxii-xxv; his early verse, xv, xvi, xix-xxi; prose-poems, xvi; advance to mature power, *ib.*; "Tamerlane," "Al Aaraaf," "Politian," xix; solely a lyrist, xx; his epithets and words, xxi; reliance on time and accent, xxiii; lack of tone, *ib.*; influence of Shelley, xxiv; "The Sleeper," "City in the Sea," etc., xxiv, xxv; "Lenore," xxv; persistent use of the repetend and refrain, xxv-xxvii, xxxii; facts shown by the Variorum text of his poems, xxv, xxvii; "The Raven and Other Poems," *ib.*; influence of Coleridge, xxvi, — of Miss Barrett, *ib.*; "Israfel," xxv, xxvii; "To Helen," xxvii; "The Haunted Palace," xxvii, xxviii; "The Conqueror Worm," etc., xxviii; lyrics inserted in his tales, *ib.*; his theories of poetry summarized, xxix-xxxii; disbelief in long poems, xxx; definition of poetry, xxxi; "Philosophy of Composition," xxxi; "The Raven," xxxi, xxxii; "The Bells" and "Annabel Lee," xxxiii; "Ulalume," *ib.*; as a southern melodist, xxxiv;

summary of his poetic characteristics and genius, xxxiv, xxxv. — Early views on poetry, 10, 144-153.

— — — ADDENDA. *For editions of his Works and sources of the present text*, — see Prefaces to 1, 6, 10; Constituents of "Marginalia," 7, 354; early MSS. of "Tamerlane," etc., 10, v; sources of text of his poems, 141; *Bibliography*, to 1895, 10, 267-281; "Outis" on Poe and plagiarism, 6, 144-147; Hirst's accusations, 8, 238; Poe's connection with the "Broadway Journal," 8, 23; letter to G. W. Eveleth, with addition to "Eureka," 9, 293; Boston lecture, 10, xx; the Poe "Memorial Volume," 10, 262; — and see 5, 4, 5, 6, 252, 355-359.

Poe, Elizabeth (Arnold), mother of the poet, 1, 3, 4; on her portraits, 10, 262; and see "To my Mother," 10, 94.

Poe, George, 1, 65.

Poe, John Prentiss, 10, 260.

Poe, Neilson, 1, 14, 21.

Poe, Rosalie, 1, 4.

Poe, Virginia (Clemm), wife of Edgar Allan Poe, 1, 17; her private marriage, 21; public marriage, 25; Poe's account of her illness, 37; Harris's description of, 49, 50; removal to New York with Poe, 52-54; acquaintance with Mrs. Osgood, 71; her sufferings, 73; and death, 78; on her portrait, 10, 263; and see 10,



# GENERAL INDEX

- xxxiv, also "To my Mother," 94.
- Poe, William, I, 4.
- Poe Manuscripts, Early, of "Tamerlane," etc., IO, v.
- Poems**, Text of, IO, 1-138; COLLATION of the several editions and complete VARIORUM of, 141-237; the volume of 1831, published, I, 16, — collated, IO, 143, — prefatory "Letter to Mr. — —," 144-153, — and see xv.
- Poet, the, and idealist, IO, xv.
- "Poetic Principle, The," 6, 3; Poe's theory of poetry, xiv; and see xxv, 323; IO, xxix, also Preface, vol. 6.
- Poetry, Poe's definitions of, 6, 12; IO, xxxi, 153; its royal prerogative, xiii; Poe's theories of, summarized, xxix; his early ideas concerning, in "Letter to Mr. — —," 144-153; "metaphysical" poetry, 147, *et seq.*
- POETRY AND THE POETS, ON, 6, 1-320.
- "Poets of America," Keese's, 8, 150.
- "Poets of America, The" (Poe's lecture), see Preface, vol. 6.
- "Poets and Poetry of America," Griswold's review of, 8, 149; Poe's letter on, I, 45; and see I, 41; 6, 323; IO, 166.
- "POLITIAN, SCENES FROM," IO, 47-74; and "The Spanish Student," compared by Poe, 6, 188-193; variorum of, IO, 187; and see IO, xix.
- Portland Magazine*, 8, 58; 9, 244.
- Portraits**, — Facts concerning the portraits of Poe in this edition, IO, 257-266; Of Elizabeth (Arnold) Poe and Virginia (Clemm) Poe, 262, 263; other portraits of Poe, 257, 258, 264-266.
- "Power of Words, The," I, 236.
- "Powhatan," Seba Smith's, review of, 8, 242.
- Precocity, Lowell on, IO, 249, *et seq.*
- "Predicament, A," I, 106.
- Prefaces**, BY THE EDITORS, see vols. I, 6, and IO.
- "Premature Burial, The," 3, 213.
- Preraphaelitism, in certain Tales, I, 96.
- Prescott, William H., 7, 20.
- Preston, Col. John, I, 8.
- Prose-poems, Poe's, IO, xvi, xxviii.
- "PROSE ROMANCES OF EDGAR A. POE, THE," 1843, 4, 285.
- Prosody, discussed in "The Rationale of Verse," 6, 47; in Lowell's "Fables," 247-249; and see 131; 7, 228-230; 8, 133.
- Punch*, 7, 213.
- "Purloined Letter, The," 3, 166; and see I, 94, 100.
- Putnam, George P., publishes "Eureka," I, 78; and see 8, 319, and *Wilby and Putnam*.
- "QUACKS of Helicon, The," Wilmer's, review of, 8, 248.

# GENERAL INDEX

Quarterly Reviews, Poe on, 6, 5;  
7, 27, 216; 8, 255.

QUOTATIONS, BOOK-TITLES,  
AND FOOT-NOTES, POE'S,  
4, 289-294.

*RACCONTI Incredibili*, 1,  
119.

"Rationale of Verse, The," 6,  
47; discussed, xiv, xx; and  
see 323.

"Raven, The," 10, 5; Poe's  
account of its construction, 6,  
xiii, 33, *et seq.*; other accounts,  
10, 156-159; compared with  
"The Ancient Mariner" by  
"Outis," 6, 144-145, 162-172;  
quoted, 10, xxvi, 240; ana-  
lyzed, xxxi, xxxii; variorum  
of, 154; introductions herald-  
ing it, 155; date of, 156; and  
see 6, 67; 10, xvi, 244, 258.

"RAVEN AND OTHER POEMS,  
THE," 1845, Poe's Preface to,  
10, 4; collated, 153; and see  
xv, xxv.

"Raven, The Dying," Paul  
Allen's, and "The Raven," 6,  
143, 160, *et seq.*

Raymond, Henry J., charges  
against Willis, 8, 14.

Read, Thomas Buchanan, 7,  
245.

Redding & Co., publishers, 8,  
193.

Redfield, J. S., publisher, see  
Preface to vol. 1.

Refrain, the, Poe's use of, 10,  
xvi, — Miss Barrett's, xxvi.

"Religion," 7, 315.

Repetend, the, Poe's use of, 10,  
xvi, — in "Lenore," etc.,  
xxv, xxvi.

"Reply to 'Outis,' A," 6, 136;  
discussed, xxiv; Note on this  
article and the "Longfellow  
War," 324-330.

Reynolds, J. N., projected  
South Sea expedition, 5, 355;  
in "Autography," 9, 243.

"Rhododaphne," by Thomas  
Love Peacock, 7, 258.

Rhythm, of music, verse, and  
prose, 10, xxiii.

"Rhythmical Creation of Beau-  
ty, The," 10, xxxi.

Rice, Sara Sigourney, 10, 262.

"Rime of the Ancient Mariner,"  
and the repetend, 10, xxvi.

Rogers, Mary Cecilia ("Marie  
Rogêt"), 3, 99.

"Romance," 10, 135; variorum  
of, 10, 231-234.

ROMANCE, OLD WORLD, 1,  
247-343.

ROMANCES OF DEATH, 1, 123-  
246 — Overture, 125; Terres-  
trial, 129; Celestial, 213;  
Finale, 242; reviewed, 94-96.

Romanticism, Poe's, 10, xx.

Root, M. A. and A. P., 10, 261.

Rosenbach, Mr. on Poe's habits,  
1, 48; and see 10, 157.

Rossetti, D. G., 1, 110.

Royster, Sarah Elmira. — See  
*Mrs. S. E. R. Shelton*.

"Rubeta," Osborn's, 6, 240,  
242; 8, 47.

Ruskin, 1, 109; 6, xvi.

"SACRED Mountains, The,"  
Headley's review of, 7,  
136.

Sadness, as the Note of Beauty,  
10, xxxi.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Sanderson, John, in "Autography," 9, 203.
- Sargent, Epes, in "The Literati," 8, 93; in "Autography," 9, 251.
- Sargent's Magazine*, 8, 93.
- Sartain, John, engraves the Osgood portrait, 10, 258.
- Sartain's Union Magazine*, 1, 79, 83; 6, 323; 8, 280; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141-237.
- Saturday Courier* (Philadelphia), 8, 238; 9, 216.
- Saturday Evening Post* (Philadelphia), 7, 52; and see Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- Saturday Museum*, Clarke's (Philadelphia), 1, 43, 44; 10, 260; and see Notes on the Poems, 141, *et seq.*
- Saturday News*, 9, 206.
- Saturday Visiter*, (Baltimore), its prize poem, 1, 17, 18; and see 4, 282, also Notes on the Poems, 10, 141, *et seq.*
- Schlegel, Augustus W., 6, 209, 255, 262; 7, 253.
- Schlegel, Frederick, 7, 253.
- Schopenhauer, 6, xiii.
- Science, and the poet, 10, xxi.
- Scott, Sir Walter, Bird compared to, 7, 85-87; and G. P. R. James, 282.
- Sedgwick, Catherine M., in "The Literati," 8, 116; and Lucretia Davidson, 289; in "Autography," 9, 211.
- "Shadow—a Parable," 1, 125; and see 94.
- Shelley, "I arise from dreams of thee," quoted, 6, 6; as a lyricist, 10, xxiv; and see 1, 60, 107, 6, 121, 253, 256, 267, 317-320.
- Shelton, Mrs. Sarah Elmira (Royster), 1, 11, 79; engaged to Poe, 86; and see 10, 259.
- "Sheppard Lee," Bird's, review of, 7, 88.
- Shew, Mrs. Maria Louise, and "The Bells," 10, 185; lines to, 193, 195; and see 1, 73, 78, 79; also "To M. L. S.," 10, 88.
- Signal, The*, 9, 191.
- Sigourney, Mrs. Lydia H., in "Autography," 9, 194.
- "Silence—a Fable," 1, 242; and see 1, 94; 10, 25.
- "Silence," poem, 10, 25; variorum of, 177.
- Simms, William Gilmore, letter to Poe, 1, 66-69; review of his "The Wigwam and the Cabin," 7, 92; review of his "Damsel of Darien," 270; in "Autography," 9, 200; and see 6, 247; 7, 4.
- "Sinless Child, The," Mrs. E. Oakes Smith's, review of, 8, 301.
- "Sleeper, The," 10, 14; variorum of, 162-166; and see xxiv.
- Slidell, Alexander. — See *Mackenzie*.
- Smith, A. C., his drawing of Poe, 10, 257, 262.
- Smith, Elizabeth Oakes, review of her "The Sinless Child," 8, 301.
- Smith, Richard Penn, in "Autography," 9, 254.
- Smith, Seba, review of his "Powhatan," 8, 242; in

# GENERAL INDEX

- "Autography," 9, 207; and see 9, 238.
- Snodgrass, Dr. J. Evans, Poe's letter to, 1, 34; and see 87.
- "Some Words with a Mummy," 2, 285.
- "Song," ("I saw thee on thy bridal day"), 10, 131; variorum of, 229.
- Sound, Poe the poet of, 10, xxii.
- SOURCES OF POE'S TALES, etc., see Notes, 4, 295-297.
- South, The*, 10, 158.
- Southern Review*, 9, 219.
- Southey, Robert, review of his "The Doctor," 7, 267, and see 132.
- "Spanish Student, The," review of, 6, 219; and see xvii.
- Sparks, Jared, in "Autography," 9, 218.
- "Spectacles, The," 3, 256; and see 1, 46.
- Spectator*, (London), 7, 213; 10, 191.
- "Sphinx, The," 3, 249.
- Spirit of the Times*, 1, 73; 9, 221.
- "Spirits of the Dead," 10, 128; variorum of, 226.
- Sprague, Charles S., in "Autography," 9, 246; and see 6, 117; 7, 20.
- Stanard, Mrs. Jane S., 1, 9.
- Standard, The* (New York), 3, 140.
- "Stanley Thorne," Henry Cockton's, review of, 7, 97.
- "Stanzas" ("In youth have I known"), 10, 122; Note on, 224.
- Stedman, E. Clementine (Mrs. Kinney), in "Autography," 9, 243.
- "Stella." — See "*Estelle Sarah Anna Lewis*."
- Stephens, Ann S., in "The Literati," 8, 57; in "Autography," 9, 244.
- Stephens, John Lloyd, review of his "Arabia Petraea," 7, 143.
- Stockton, Thomas W., in "Autography," 9, 227.
- Stoke Newington, Poe at, 1, 105.
- Stone, William L., satirization of, by Osborn, 8, 47; in "Autography," 9, 217.
- Story, Joseph, in "Autography," 9, 241.
- Street, Alfred B., metre of, analyzed, 6, 94-96; in "Autography," 9, 253; and see 6, xx.
- Stringham, Prof. Irving, 9, 301.
- Stuart, F. T., engraver, 10, 259.
- "Stylus, The," as projected by Poe, 1, 43-45; his plan of, as written to Anthon, 54-59; his letter to Willis, 10, 244; and see 1, 48, 69, 78, 79, 81.
- Sue, Eugene, Town's translation of his "Mysteries of Paris," 7, 259, and see 252.
- Sullivan, J. T. S., 7, 224.
- Sully, Robert, 1, 8, 84.
- Sun, The* (New York), 2, 196, 204; 8, 136.
- Swedenborgians, Poe and the, 7, 242.
- "System of Doctor Tarr and Professor Fether, The," 3, 301.

- "TALE OF JERUSALEM, A," 4, 16.
- "Tale of the Ragged Mountains, A," 1, 283; and see 1, 115.
- TALES, Poe's, complete list of, as published, 4, 282-288; (edition of 1845) 4, 286; and see 10, xiii.
- TALES OF ADVENTURE AND EXPLORATION, 5, 1-351.
- TALES OF CONSCIENCE, 2, 3-74; reviewed, 1, 99, *et seq.*
- TALES OF ILLUSION, 3, 211-325.
- TALES OF NATURAL BEAUTY, 2, 75-129; reviewed, 1, 102.
- TALES OF PSEUDO-SCIENCE, 2, 131-334.
- TALES OF RATIOCINATION, 3, 3-210; reviewed, 1, 109; and see 1, 119.
- "TALES OF THE FOLIO CLUB," 1, 18, 19; 4, 282, 283.
- ~~Tales~~ of the Grotesque and Arabesque, vols. 1-4; as published in 1840, 1, 31; reviewed, 91-121; and see Preface to vol. 1; 4, 283, 284; 10, xvi.
- "Tamerlane," 10, 97; first version of, with variorum readings, 196-213; Poe's Notes to, 213-216; Ed. note on, 216; and see vi, xix, xx, 224, 225, 227, 229.
- "TAMERLANE, AND OTHER POEMS," 1827, Poe's first book, issue of, 1, 12; collated, 10, 141.
- Tattler, The*, (New York), 9, 230.
- Taylor, Bayard, review of, 8, 277; and see 6, xxii.
- Tegner, 6, 121.
- "Tell-Tale Heart, The," 2, 55; and see 1, 115; 4, 281.
- Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, Poe on, 1, 60; 6, xxiii; his "Locksley Hall" and "Enone," 6, xvii; "The Princess" quoted, 27; eulogized in "Marginalia," 7, 309; on Poe, 10, xvii; clears Poe of charge of plagiarism, 191; and see 6, 108, 121, 182, 267, 302, 318-320; 8, 208; 10, 216, also "Note," 96.
- Tennyson, Frederick, on music, 10, xxii.
- "Thiodolf," Fouqué's, review of, 7, 252.
- Thomas, Calvin F. S., 1, 12.
- Thomas, Frederick William, first friendship with Poe, 1, 38, 39; Poe's letters to, 41, 43, 60, 64; in "Autography," 9, 214.
- Thomson, Charles West, in "Autography," 9, 227.
- Thomson, James, author of "The City of Dreadful Night," 1, 97.
- Thoreau, 6, xx.
- "Thou Art the Man," 3, 191.
- "Thousand-and-Second Tale of Scheherazade, The," 2, 260.
- "Three Sundays in a Week," 4, 115.
- Ticknor, Benjamin H., 10, 259.
- Ticknor & Co., publishers, 8, 130.
- Tieck, on music, 1, 97; and Hawthorne, 7, 21, 22; on

# GENERAL INDEX

- sound in verse, 10, xxii; and see 1, 93.
- "To ——" (version of "A Dream within a Dream"), 10, 228.
- "To ——" ("I heed not that my earthly lot"), 10, 87; variorum of, 193.
- "To ——" ("The bowers whereat, in dreams, I see"), 10, 133; variorum of, 230.
- "To ———," 10, 89; variorum of, 10, 194.
- "To F——," 10, 78; as "To Mary," compared with Longfellow's "Seaweed," 6, 181; variorum of, 10, 189.
- "To F——s S. O——d," 10, 81.
- "To Helen" ("Helen, thy beauty is to me"), 10, 77; variorum of, 188; quoted by Lowell, 251; and see xxi.
- "To Helen" ("I saw thee once"), 10, 84; addressed to Mrs. Whitman, 1, 79; variorum of, 10, 193.
- "To Marie Louise" (Mrs. Shew), MS. variation of "To ———" 10, 194.
- "To Mary," the same as "To F——," which see.
- "To M. L. S——" (Mrs. Shew), 10, 88; variorum of, 194.
- "To My Mother," 10, 94; Note on, 195.
- "To One in Paradise," 10, 79; variorum of, 189-191; attributed to Tennyson, 191; and see 1, 269; 10, xxv, xxviii.
- "Tortosa, the Usurer," Willis's review of, 6, 204, 330.
- "To Science," 10, 106; variorum of, 216; and see xxi.
- "To the River ———," 10, 132; variorum of, 230.
- Town, C. H., translation of Sue's "Mysteries of Paris," 7, 259, *et seq.*
- "To Zante," 10, 24; variorum of, 176.
- Traylor, Robert Lee, his daguerrotype of Poe, see Preface to vol. 1; and 10, 259.
- Tribune, The* (New York), and Greeley, 9, 249; and see 8, 75; 10, xxxiv, 239.
- Trumbull, John, "McFingal," 6, 240, 242.
- Tucker, N. Beverly, review of his "George Balcombe," 7, 303; in "Autography," 9, 202; and see 1, 27.
- Tuckerman, Henry T., in "Autography," 9, 220.
- Turner, William W., 8, 24.
- "Twice-Told Tales," Hawthorne's, review of, 7, 19.
- Tyler, Robert, 1, 41-43.
- "ULALUME," 10, 43; published in "American Review," 1, 78; examined, 10, xxxiii; variorum of, 186, 187; introductory note to, by Willis, 187; and see 6, xiii, 121; 10, 244.
- "Undine," Fouqué's, review of, 7, 254.
- Union Magazine*, in January, 1849, became "*Sartain's Union Magazine*," which see.
- United States Military Magazine* (Philadelphia), 10, 257.

# GENERAL INDEX

- University of Virginia, Poe's life at, 1, 10; and see 1. 105.
- "Unparalleled Adventure of One Hans Pfaall, The," 2, 133; connection with the "moon-hoax," 8, 138; and see 1, 100, 112.
- "VALENTINE, A," 10, 82; variorum of, 192.
- "Valley Nis, The," first version of "The Valley of Unrest," 10, 172.
- "Valley of Unrest, The," 10, 21; variorum of, 171-173; and see xxiv.
- Variorum of the Poems.** — Covering all readings other than those of the Text as given in this edition, 10, 141-237; disclosures in Variorum, xxv; and see xxvii.
- "Vathek," Beckford's, 1, 99.
- Verplanck, Gulian C., in "The Literati," 8, 39.
- Versification, as improperly defined, 6, 50, *et seq.*; and see 7, 227; 8, 133, 234, 312, — also Preface to vol. 6.
- "Visit of the Dead," first version of "Spirits of the Dead," 10, 226.
- Volney, a sentiment of, 7, 256.
- "Von Kempelen and his Discovery," 4, 249.
- "WALF," "Proem" to Longfellow's, review of, 7, 297; and see 6, 136.
- "Wakondah," Mathews's, review of, 8, 223.
- Wallace, William, review of, 8, 280.
- Wallace, W. Ross, 10, 265.
- Walsh, Robert, review of his "Didactics," 7, 118; in "Autography," 9, 195.
- Ward, Thomas, review of, 8, 179.
- Ware, Henry, Jr., in "Autography," 9, 250.
- Webber, Charles Wilkins, 7, 19.
- Webster, Noah, 8, 346.
- Weekly Messenger*, Alexander's, 1, 38.
- Weiss, Mrs. Susan Archer (Talley), pen-portrait of Poe, 1, 84-86.
- Welby, Amelia B., review of, 8, 283; and see 6, 79.
- Weld, Horatio Hastings, in "Autography," 9, 230.
- Western Messenger*, and Emerson, 9, 259.
- West Point, Poe at, 1, 105.
- Wetmore, Prosper M., in "The Literati," 8, 90; in "Autography," 250.
- Whig Monthly*, *American Whig Review*, etc. — See *American Review: a Whig Journal*.
- Whipple, Edwin Percy, review of, 7, 128; and see 1, 65.
- White, Eliza, daughter of T. W. White, 10, 192.
- White, Thomas W., founder "Southern Literary Messenger," 1, 20; experience with Poe and letters of, 21-28, 35; and see 5, 4.
- Whitman, Mrs. Sarah Helen, her acquaintance with Poe, 1, 79-83; and various portraits of Poe, 10, 261, 263, 264; and see 1, 9; also poem, "To Helen," 10, 84.

# GENERAL INDEX

- Whittier, John Greenleaf, in "Autography," 9, 244; and see 6, xxii, 141, 157.
- Whitty, J. H., see Preface to vol. I.
- "Why the Little Frenchman Wears his Hand in a Sling," 4, 137.
- "Wigwam and the Cabin, The," Simms's review of, 7, 92.
- Wilde, Richard Henry, in "Autography," 9, 236.
- Wiley & Putnam, publishers, 1, 61; 8, 49, 58, 88; and see *G. P. Putnam*.
- "William Wilson," 2, 5; in "The Gift," 1, 31; reflecting Poe's experiences, 115; and see 1, 112; 7, 36.
- Willis, Nathaniel P., in "The Literati," 8, 11; employs Poe on "The Mirror," 1, 60; his prefatory note to "The Raven," 61; presents Poe to Mrs. Osgood, 70; appeal in the "Home Journal," 74; ensuing correspondence, 76, 77; quoted, 6, 7, 71; the Long-fellow war, 137, *et seq.*; his "Tortosa," 204, 330; in "Autography," 9, 197; Note on "Ulalume," 10, 187; comment, in "Home Journal," on Griswold's obituary notice of Poe, 242-247; and see 6, xv, xvii; 8, 17.
- Wilmer, Lambert A., review of his "Quacks of Helicon," 8, 248; on Poe's habits, 1, 48; in "Autography," 9, 229; his Poe manuscripts, 10, vi, 141; and see 1, 18.
- Wilson, John ("Christopher North"), review of, 7, 285; and see 6, 178; 7, 214.
- Wirt, William, letter to Poe, 1, 13; and see 7, 119.
- Wolff, O. L. B., 6, 186, 187.
- Woodberry, G. E., his *Life of Poe*, 10, 259.
- Wordsworth, William, discussed in "Letter to Mr. — — —," 10, 147, *et seq.*; and see 6, xiv, 262, 318; 7, 99.
- "Wyandotté," Cooper's, review of, 7, 3.
- Wyatt, Thomas, connection with Poe, 1, 29.
- "X-ING a Paragrab," 4, 225.





HERE ENDS THE FIRST COMPLETE AND  
TRUE EDITION OF THE WORKS OF EDGAR  
ALLAN POE, NEWLY COLLECTED AND EDITED,  
WITH A MEMOIR, CRITICAL INTRODUCTIONS,  
AND NOTES, BY EDMUND CLARENCE STED-  
MAN AND GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY,  
AND PRINTED BY R. R. DONNELLEY & SONS  
CO., AT THE LAKESIDE PRESS, CHICAGO, ILLI-  
NOIS. FINISHED ON THE THIRD DAY OF  
JANUARY, 1903. PUBLISHED AND SOLD BY  
THE COLONIAL COMPANY, LTD., NEW YORK  
AND PITTSBURGH.



